

THE TRE

SVRI OF HELTH CONTAY-
ng many proffitable medicires gathered
out of Hippocratis, Galen and Alincen by one
Ecclesius Hyspanius and translated into En-
gylshe by Humfrey Lloyd, whο hath added
certeintie unto the cautes and sygnes of euerye
please, wth the Aphorismes of Hippocra-
tes, and Jacobus de Paracelsus redacted to
certayne order accordinge to the membris
of mans bodys, and a compendious ta-
ble conteyning the purgynge & con-
forratiue medicines, wth the ex-
position of certayne names
and weightes in this booke
contayned wth an Epis-
tule of Diocles unto
Byng Antio-
gonus.

Eccleſiaſt. v. v. vii.

The Lord hath created Physycke of the
earth, and he that is wyle wyll
not abhoore it.

An. Dom. M. D. LVI

To the Gentel harsid Reader
Humphrey Llyyde.



Although dyuers lerned men
of no lesse iudgemente than
pracieyle, haue herebefore
translaced and set forth sum
dry bokes, conceyning the
moste holome & profitabyl
preceptes of Physycke, wherin they seem
to haue opened & at large declared all such
thynges as seemed necessary and expedient
to be had and knownen in this ourre vlgari
Englyshe conge: yet neuerthelesse, I cal
lynge to memorie the notable sentence of
Cicero, that every man is not alonly born
for hym selfe but chesely to profit his na
ture Countrey then his parentes, after
warde his children and frendes, sekyng
a meanes wherby I myghte profite the
my nature Countrey, thought it beste to
translate this lytle treatysle which was ga
thered out of the warkes of the most noble
and Auncient phisicions Hippocrates, Osi
lens, Dioscorides, and Auen by one Py
trus Hispanus whiche (althought he chaw
ced in a barbarous and rude tyme) was a
man of great knowledge & longe pracieyle
whiche warke conteyning alonly the
sympole & bare pracieyle, I dyd adde before
every chapter as breselys as I could, the
causes and sygnes of the sycknesse, and
diseases

diseases, trutting therby bothe to grately &
somwhat easre the paynes of the reader, so
that he nede not elles whereto seke þ can-
nes and sygnes of suche diseases whose re-
medyes were conteyned in this boke, and
upon that consideracion I dyd also trans-
late and adde herunto the Aphorismes of
Hippocrates redacted vnto suche an order
þat as the membris of mannes bodye be
þysposed to receyue some one dysease and
some another, so the Aphorismes, whiche
treate of every disease that may happen
so that membz be gathered together into
one chapter, begynnynge at the head and
go in order to the fete: & also because men
wolde tyme desyze to knowe the names and
properties of compounde medicines I did
translate a lytle boke of such compoundes
drawen oute of mesme by one Jacobus de
partibus, whiche worke I haue redacted
to the felse same order that the aphorismes
be in and furthermoze because I wold gra-
tify the reader, and wolde not he shuld be
ignorant in the names and whelght herin
contayned, I haue herebvnto added two ta-
bles, of the whiche the fyfth doth bresly ex-
prese suche simples and compoundes as do
ether confort or purge anye dyscase or
hurtfull humour infectyng any member
of mans body, and the second expoundeth
certayne general names of medicines and
heraytes comonly mentoned in this boke

ether wþþir haue made an end of this r̄
and symple wþke; employing my hole
þour and diligence to set the same furþ
as truly and as nye the authoress mynd
I could, nor thynkyng but that therew
some faultes remayne therin both becau
the barbarous & arabicke termes whiche
the authoress doþe chyfely bse, and of the
uerse and sundry opynyonis of moystre
table and well lerned Phisicions as wel as
the names as in the natures of herbes and
symples, and especially that we be ayþe
ignorant or destycute of Englyshe name
for a great sorte of them, yet I dyd as nigh
as I could folow Dioscorides and in such
thynges as I coulde not fynd in hym I ha
conser fuchius, Kuelius & Dorsenniu
together, and folowed the iudgment wher
in they dyd all or the moste parte of them
agre, and in the Englyshing therof I and
al other whiche intend any such wþke an
much beholden to Mayster Wyllþa Tun
ner, who wþch no small diligencie hath in
both hys herba. - moste truly & sincerly
set furþ the names and natures of diuerse
herbes, unto whose iudgment and corre
cion and all other lerned in the moste ne
cessary scyence of Physycke, do I submy
thys lytle wþke and treasyse, desiryngh the
moste hartely to take in good wþke thys
my fyrf labouer and to accept my godawil
not thinking it to be done to hurt any man
knowyng

nowyng what a perylous thyng it is for
men that be not lerned biche in the com-
mectyons of men, Age, Regions, and time
in the pere, wych h knowledge of the Drp-
pene & causes of the diseases, to take vpon
them the cure of any pacient and that ra-
ther they shal do hurt then good wych the
rule, and onlye practyse therof except they
do therunto adde greate knowledge & per-
fecte iudgement had wych paynfull study &
long practyse, therfore I wold that all such
wych and temerarouse persons shuld per-
fetly know, that it was never my mynde
or will that this worke shoulde be set furth
to mayntayne there fylchy lustre and blind
boldnes, but chesely to be a tokē and sygne
of the entier despysie I haue to set furth the
thyng whiche shuld be acceptable and plea-
saunt to the Reader, and also I wold that
it shalde be for the vse and profyte of suche
honest persons as wyll modestly and dis-
cretelype (eyther in tyme of necessety when
no lerned Physicion is at hande, or els co-
ferring with some lerned man and vsynge
hys councell) minister the thynges herin
conteyned and go about h practyse therof,
and vpon these most honest and godly con-
syderacions, I take vpā me this heuy bur-
then and hard prouynce, therfore I shall
most hartly despysie the gentle reader to par-
don my audaciteye and beare with my slen-
der iudgment, & not to despysle thys simple

A.iii. Worke

wo^rke because it is not garnished w^yth
lours of rethorike & fine polished termes
but rather to consider that Physicke is a
arte conente only to be playnly and di-
rectly taught and nothinge desirous to be
adourned and dece^te w^yth eloquence an-
gay paynted sentences, wherefore I tri-
ying to the syncer and indifferent iudg-
ment of the reader, do earnestly desyre hym
to pray w^yth me to hym that created phys-
icks of the earth, and commaunded thi-
We shoulde honour the Physcion, to ser-
ue thys Realme of England in most
prosperouse and conwyniall helth,
and to endow the inhabitauntes
thereof, with perfyte vnder-
standing and the most
desired knowledge of
his holy wo^rds.

Amen.

Places of scripture whiche seeme
to make for the prayse of
Phisylke.

Moses broughte forth the Israel frome Exod. 15:8
the redde see and they wente to the
wyldernes of Horeb, and they wente
thre dayes in the wyldernes and coulde fynd no
water, and at the laste they came to Marah, but
they coulde not drinke of the water for the byt-
menes thereof, and Moses cried vnto the lord
and he shewed hym a tre, and he caste it into the
waters and they waxed swete.

Also if you rede ouer the. xiii. xiij. xv. chaps.
tes of Leviticus (whare the prestes be taughe
to dyscern the hysoly from all other diseases)
you shall fynde manye thynges that make for the
prayse of Phisylke.

Hezekiah was sycke to the death, and after Reg. 4:
cap. 20:
he had prayed to the lord he sent Irayah unto
him, who put a lumpe of sygges vpon the soze
and he recoured.

Melchies the Prophete healed the noughe Reg. 4:
chap. 4:
and biter waters of Jericho and the barren
nesse of the ground, wryth calyng salt into the
spryng therof, he healed also Raaman of hys le-
prosy and the potage that was made of colly-
quintyd.

The hart is glad of a swete oyntment and
lauour but a stomeake that can geue good coun- Pro. 27:
Tobi. 6:
sell reioyceeth a mans neyghbour.

The aungel sayd vnto Tobias, take oure the
bowels of thys syg and as for the heat, the gall
and the lynes kepe them by thre for these shinges
are necessary for medecynne,



¶ For the fallyng of the Heare.

The Causes.



¶ The fallyng of the
Heare is of two
kyndes , of the
which the one is
called Alopecia,
whiche is caused
thzough the ma-
lignite of byc-
us, and nougty Humores, which
bite and corrupte the roctes of the
Heare, wherby they fall awaye.

The other is called Desluniam ca-
llorum , & cometh of the rarytie of
the skyne and lacke of the Huntoze,
by the which the heare be com furth
and nourished for the relaxacio and
lauesse of the Skynne , is the cause
why they be not stedfast and wante
of theyr humour doth extenuate the
same, wherby they doo fall awaye.

The Spyghtes.

W. i.

The

CThe sygnes or tokenes be playne
ynough for in the fyrist, the heare is
more lose in one place then in an o-
ther, and in the second they fall in al
places lyke.

CRemedies.
Capi. primo.

Diosco
Isac.

If thy heares fal, make lye of the
ashes of Culuer dounge, and
twashe thy heade, it is prouyd.
So do walnut leaues beaten wþ
Bates sewet, restoze þ heares th
be plucked away.

Steeth the leaues of an Oke, and
the mydle rynde therof in water, and
wash thy head, it is proued.

The ashes of lytle frogs burn
do cure the failynge of the heare.

Galen **T**he ashes of Goates dounge
mydgled wþ syle, dothe engender
heare.

The Decoccyon of a Mallard
Rote in water, maketh the scurfe o

the heade fal of , ys thy heade he was
wed in that water, it is proued.

The water of the decoction of the
middle rynde of an Elme, thy heade Galen
bynginge often washed therin , dothe
the same.

Wormewood stamped and layde
to the temples, doth quickly reme- pacet
dy the Payne in the heade.

Stampe Parsly wylth the bloude
of an Hogge, let them seth in whyte
wone, and afterward let it be stray-
neth through a clothe, ouer colde wa-
ter, and leste the fatte that flieth o^r
and remmith aboue be gathered toge-
ther, and mengled wylth the yolke of
a odden egge , and Mastike and
Simmyn, and let the bare place be
woynted therewyfth, and thare wyl
nge to growe quycly, it hathe bene
under mynd.

Annoynte the place wylth rabe-
ny, and spypable it ouer wylth the
B.ii. Ashes

ouer wyth the Ashes of a grene li-
cert, burnt, it engēzeth much heat
it is prouid.

Diosco. Thē bloud of a Tortois, if the hi-
re place be anoynted therwyth engē-
zeth muche heare, and cureth
Leprye.

The same doth the Shell of the
Snayle beinge brente.

The Milke of an Asse, doth ma-
^{Gerard} blacke the heare after a wonderti-
mauer.

Burne Barly, bread wyth Salt
and mingle it wyth Beates seuen
anoynte on what place soever thy
wylt, and the heares wil grow th-

The Joyce of Sloes and ynd
the bitter rinde of whale of a full
brayde and tempered with venig
so that they be moyst, let them be
plyed for an oyntment, and they
make the patientes heare blacke.

The Ashes of a Goates clau-
mengled and beaten wyth Oyle
remedy

remedies the fallyng of the heare.
Let thy head be washed with Dog-
ges piss, and thou shalt not be bald
Take lye of the ashes of the wood
of Iuye, þ rind first pulled of, washe
olde mas head therwyth and hys
shires shalbe yelow two mounthes
since after.

These thynges folowynge make
shires to growe after Auncenes o-
fision, first Oyle wherin a kynd of
egges called Cantharides be sod and
þyld doth greatly drye the flemme, &
afterward let these be applyed why-
þe folowe. Oyle of Egges, bea-
sewet. Ashes of the herbe called
Condise or Lanary, and of the pyn-
and splene of an Isle, the ashes
of the eares and þ bellye of an Hare
burnt þ ashes of Laudanū, or Cest-
re of sothernewood, of Tientwoie
and the ashes of burned filbertes, &
o of walnuttes, oyle of Radythe,
þ Hayberis.

A Lacert and horse leches, myngyd together wyth the Oyle calla
Laudanum and let the place be
anoynited therwith, and for a suer
the heare wyl growe, it is prouyd.

Galen Burne the heade of a fox toge
therwith the skynne, unto ashes
and boyle a Lacert (the head being
cut of) in oyle mightilie a hole day
& anoynete and sprinkle that place
wyth y ashes, where you wyl haue
heare growe. The same thinge wo
keth the ashes of Goates douning,
of the clawe of a Goate.

Burne a quycke Snayle vpon
Tile, and crusche it to ashes wyth
of Alum, and asinuche Marke of
Dere, seth these in Wyne & a noint
the baldnes. ¶ The same thyng
doth the ashes of Bees myxt wyth
oyle.

Euphorbium myngled wyth oyle
is wonderfull good.

CTo take awaie
the heare.

Heare.

CThe Causes.

Tis a comon saying that yf
the one contrary be knownen
the other is playne and evi-
dente. So lykewise he that knowelh
whye the heare fallethe or is litle in
quantytie, is not ignoraunte whye
the Heare is muche in quantytie
and stedfaste, whiche commeth of
the multitude of incorrupt humors
and thycknesse of the Skynne of the
head, with streyntnesse of the holes
roughte the whiche the heare gro-
meth.

The Sygnes.

Cther is no declaracyon of the
tokens necessary yf a man do eyther
or seele the head.

CRemedies.

Capi.ii.

B.iii.

36

If thou wilst that the heare shal
neuer grow vp againe, pluck it
vp by the rotes, and annoynt the
place wych the bloud of a Backet
wyth the bloud of a lytle frogge,
is proued.

Put also to the place horse leches
taken out of the standynge water,
dressed wyth stronge Vineger.

The ashes of a Colewortes shall
be made in a plaster, lette the ga-
wynge vp of heares, it is prouyd.

Galen The milke of a Witche if the place
be annoynted ther wyl not suffer
heare to grow. The same affirmeth
Galen also, of the bloud of a bitch.

Let the ioyce of a Gourde, well
delygently mengled wyth water
put on the bare place.

Lapdanū, the gumme of an Iur-
tree, Cmetes, Egges, Arsenicke and
Vineger bound to the place where
ye wyl apply the, and ther wil new
heare growe.

Put the asches of a grene frogge
ment in a bathe and al the heates þ
be washed of þ bathe wyll fal away,
is prouyd.

The Branne of Lupines, of pen-
ny beane layde on the heare place,
wyll make the heare to fall, and wyl
not suffer other to growe.

Isac.

The Joyce of fumitory myrtle
þyth gumme of Arabyke, and layd Diſco-
on the place the hears fyrt plucked
oute by the rote wyll not a parmyt
the heares to growe.

Bene floure laid to the preue me-
des of a chylde, wyl not suffer the
heare to growe.

The thinges that let the growing Auter-
up of heare after Quicke, be these opi-
um, Henbane, the roughnes or cos-
ton þ is foud in flewoyle, the bloud
of water frogges, of a water snaile
and of a Rere mouse, and the oyle of
the Decoction of a tytle grene la-
verte, and the erth called Cymolea,
whyte

white Leade, Litarge, the poudre
Oysters and Margarites.

Plini. The Worme that glystereth in
nyght yf it be anoynted, dothe no
suffet the heare to grove.

The Isches of the bones of
Swanne layde vpon the heade
any man, wyl quickly make the ha
res to fall of.

The bloude of a Snayle wout
hel doth mightyly let the growyn
yf of the heare.

¶ Of the Pustules or weles
in the head.

¶ The causes.

The Pustules called Achoru
or Tincae be engēdred of a hi
more partly thicke & grosse, partly
shyne and biting, which Sharpe hu
mour causeth the paciente to clawe
and by and by after the ytchyng,
the place swelleth, and breketh ou

lytle wulkes, and some say that it
commeth of salte and slymy regne
alone.

The Sygnes

CLytle wulkes or byles in the
head wyth small holes wherby sly-
my matter cometh furth.

Remedies, Cap. iii.

Ther is no thyng better to hea pacer.
Lie the pustules of the heade,
then to washe it often woth
mineger, or with water boherin ca-
momil hath ben sodden.

Cowncresse, stampit with Gose
grese doth heale the wormes of the
heade.

The leaues of Violettes stampfe
wyth Honye, do lyghtlye heale the
same.

The Decoction of Ciche Pease
takeþ awaþ all Scabyness, as
uell of the heade as of other mem-
 bers.

Let

Let the rote of Rape, Wylof or
Sowbread, be sodde in water wher-
in let the nape of the necke be wa-
shed, and afterward anoynted wyth
the oyle of the Decoction of Rape,
Wilet, or Sowbread, for it healeth
myghtly.

Let the breakynge out of the ryng-
wome of the head be washed wyth
stronge Wineger, and sprinkle ther-
on afterward the asshes of the rind
of wodbinde, and without doubt it
wyll heale al þ scabbines, and filthy-
streen. Rynge wormes.

Take Wineger wherin wine lies
hath boyld a litle and anoynted it
al ouer the scurfe fyrist clenched, and
it myghtily healeth and dryeth it, or
take the braunches of a grene fyggi-
tre, and the leanes also, and stamp
them in water myghtily, if the scurf
be new, let them be vsid dayly wyth
Wineger, syll it be lyke mary & then
apply it to anoynt the place.

Clench

Clense byster Almondes and ther-
wyth the colde water of fyfte
buttes make an oyntement, it is ve-
good if thy head beynge shauen,
annoyncted therwyth.

Stampe the rote of Helena Com-
ma, the Braunchis and Leaues
of the Fygge tree, and byster Almo-
nes, mengle them well wyth oyle &
Stronge Wynegar, afterwarde put
therin the ashes of the rote of Cole-
woode and Letarge, & Quicke Syl-
ver, white Leade and Common salt
and blynne them well together and
afterwarde washe clene the place w/
Ginger or Urine, & the annoynct it,
is proued.

Wyne Lreg, called Tartarum, Ceras
made in pouder and put vpon the
curfe beynge clensyd, menglyed
in oyle and Weniger, is vrye good
therid.

The Ashes of an wynde Concam
mer roote mengled with cold water
doth

doth clese the place wondrously
well.

Sethe beaten Oke Sples and
Gall of a Bull, and bytter Almon
des together tyll they be thicke
anoynt the place.

Make a confecccion of the floure
fenell Seede in a Glasse with
wyne and anoint the head there
and it wyl lightly heale it, it is pr
ued.

Pacer. Worme wood stamped and lay
to the head healeth lightly.

Circass. Let the Seede of Staphisag
boyle in water and temper with
same water a good quantitie of the
sen wyne Lyes, and let the heade
washed wyth thyg water twyse or
thryse.

Of great Malouree and efficacie
thereunto is this, let Shyp Pytche
Be dyssolued one whole nyghte in
Stronge wyneger, in the mornynge
lette the Oyle of Rutes be add
myrru

full of ferre therunto and Arsenike and
the rotes of an oke, and let it be well
boyled and put there vnto a lytle
Quicke syluer and let the heade be a-
mounted therwþt, but fyrst let it be
burnen, it is proued.

Let the Rote of Helena, Cam-
omile, boile wþ brede in stronge Wy-
þer, and afterwarde straine it and
let the heade be washed wþ the stray-
nge therof, and beate the Rootes
that are not sodden wþh Boozes
grease, and let a lytle Quicke Syl-
uer and wyne Lyes be put thereto,
and anoynte the place. It is pro-
uied.

Stampe the leaues of radythe
Hogges grease, or myngle quyck
lyme quenchyd in water wþh olde
grease.

Thys is good for all Scabbes Cirean.
Kyngewormes take and make
confeccyon of wyne lyes & iwtarge
wþh

wyth Veneger and let it stand
nyght together, in the morynge
set ouer the fyre wyth oyle of
tes put therunto, and whē it is
take it of and annoynt the place.

Take the drye Doung of an
of an Hogge, and of an Ore,
wyne Lyse well punned, and
them together, but yet wasche
place and dry it, fyfth rubbe it wi
Veniger, or Wryne that it bled
gayne, it is proued.

Pouder of Ampfes, myxte w
Oyle and therwyth annoynte
Scabbe, agaynst the same it is
ry gsd.

Sethe the Leaues of an oke,
the myddell Rynde therof in wat
and washe thy heade, it is proued

Beate olde Greace, Bzymbo
Halendinie, and salte together:
annoynte the bare place therwyth
tymes, it is excellent.

Take of Flume, 3. viii. of salte, 3.

Dissol

solute it in stronge Witeger, and
oynt the place, and it wyl heale it.

Water of the Decoction of Sunt lea
s cureth the disease in the heade or
erde, wher the heates fal abyse.

ad other deseases of the heare.

For the wormes in the head, laye
her al the heade Elleboze stampte
þy whole hogges geese.

Lay ouer the heade in manner of
plaster the radoe lyuer of an hog,
þe space of. ix. dages, washe it after
ward with cold water, & it wyl heale

The pouder that is sylyd of from
þautes horne gauen in wyne to be
cocke, doth not suffre nether nitres
lyce in the body, muche more be-
inge made in an oyntment, is good
ill bitter thinges that cleane and
sume, doth knyf. Aptes.

staufisgre, salte peper, Arsemion,
opif, singled and tempered wþtþ, vynes
and oyle, doþ knyf. Apes.

The same moysteth salt water to

Plini

Galen.

Gilbert

C. i. Brunt

brymstone in it.

Burne gume, and a Morleche together, and mingle it with hogge bloud, and annoynte the head ther and ther wyl nether Pittes, neither any kynd of wormies, Lyce nor lyue in the head,

The sede of Staphisagre, myn
Diosco wþt oyle, kylleth Pittes.

Circan If Mucke Siluer, and Staphisager, be myngled wþt oyle an Wyneger, and be annoynted on, th kyl the Lyce.

Burne the heade of a great Bal and myngle it wþt the droppyn of a Beare oz of a hogge, & annoynt the head, it heleth the desease callid Alopecia.

Agaynſ forgetfulness or drounes

synes

The Causes.

Thys desease is called in one of the effect Lethagus, & in Veterinus and is caused of cold pulsis

sanctified flegme whiche hath made
it colde and fyllid the brayne,

C The Sygnes

The Lythargye cometh wⁱ great
drowsyng shnes and such desire of slepe
that cannot be eschued, wⁱ great obly-
mon, and forgetfulnes so that they
skant tel what they haue done
nor make answer when they be spos-
vnto,

Remedies. Capi. iiiii.

Against this disease of forget-
fullnes applye Rewe and red
wⁱ oyle and very stroge Wi-
thre vnts thy nosthrlies.

Galen
Conse.

Burne thyne owne heare and mine
it wⁱ Wineger, and a lette pitch
applie it to thy nosethrilles, for
wonderfulli stirreth & quickneth
persones diseased wⁱ forgetfulnes
the lighes of an hogge laid vnto
head being Chauen is veri good
The bloud of a Tortoys anoynt-
on þ fozebed is of much valour

C. ii.

Che

brymstone in it.

Burne gume, and a Horleche together, and mingle it with hogges bloud, and annoynte the head ther with and ther wyl nether fittes, neither any kynd of womes, Lyce nor les lyue in the head,

Diosco The sede of Staphisagre, myrtle wyth oyle, kylleth fittes.

Circan If Quicke Silver, and Staphisager, be myngled wyth oyle and wyneger, and be anoynted on, thy kyl the Lyce.

Burne the heade of a great Rattis and myngle it wyth the droppynge of a Beare oz of a hogge, & annoynte the head, it heleth the desease called Alopecia.

CAgaynt forgetfulness or drotis

spiss

CThe Catles.

CThys disease is called in Greek of the effect Lethargus, & in latin hetermus and is caused of cold and putrifys

purified flegme whiche hath made
cold and fyllid the brayne,

C The Sygnes

The Lythargye cometh w^t great
luggishes and such desice of slepe
as cannot be eschued, w^t great obly-
tion, and forgetfulnes so that they
can skant tel what they haue done
nor make answer when they be spo-
ken vnto,

Remedies. Capi. iiiii.

A Gaynst this disease of forget-
fulnes applye Rewe and red
mynies w^t oyle and very stroge wi
neger vnts thy nosethrilles. Galen
Conſt.

Burne thyne owne heare and mine-
gle it w^t Wineger, and a lette pitche
and applie it to thy nosethrilles, for
it wonderfulli stirreth & quickneth
þ persones diseased w^t forgetfulnes
The ligthes of an hogge laid vnto
the head being chauen is veri good

The bloud of a Tortoys anoynt-
ed on þ fozehed is of much valour

The gal of a Craine, beinge mad
warme in a leaden vessell doth tho-
roughly and lyghtly stirre vp the
Deseased body, yf þ nape of hys neck
be anoynted therwyth.

Fume made of Roegs lether, doth
myghtyly sterre hym vp.

Fume of Kyds skinnes, doth quic-
ken forgetfull persons, and those þ
be infected wyth the fallinge sicknes
and wemē also that haue ther flow-
res stopte.

The sent or smell of Dogge few-
ell, taketh away slepe.

Grynd Mustardsede, myth Wyn-
ger, and rub it myghtily on the plan-
tes of the feete, and it doth quyc肯
forgetfull persons.

Sauery beaten, and sodden in
Wineger, & layd in forme of a plas-
ter to the hynder parte of the heade,
doth merily awaken those that are
heuy with sleape-

Nothing doth better quicken for-
getfull persons then the smoke of a

mans heare.

A drincke made of Anacardiu is Galen
a peculiare remedye in this desease,

The smoke of Galbanum, or of
an herts horne is best of al thynges.

The skinne of an Hare burnte, &
the asches therof droncke wyth cala-
ment healeth the Lytargie.

¶ For the Frensy.

The Causes.

The Phrenisy cometh of greate
obundance of bloude or cholet
syllynge vp the braynes or pauni-
cules therof. Whych cholet, yf it be a
dust engendreth a most perylouse &
peruiceouse Phrenese

¶ The Sygnes.

They whiche haue the Phrensy
be stroubled with a contynual feuer
and madnes, wyth greate watchyn-
ges, and lytle sleape and when they
wake they roar and cry, and cannot
tell what they saye, or doo, and yf it
come of bloud they laughe, of cho-

C. iii.
ler

ler thy fyght and braule and shant
be ruled wythout Cordes or Chap-
nes.

Remedyes.

Hirst let þ matter be put back
with the ioyce of Playntau-
or morel and Wineger a no[n]
lyng the tēples therwysh, the mad-
a coife or cappe of waxe terebintyn
and woman's milke and put it vpon
the head, for it wyll ease the paynes
& prouoke the pacyent to sleape.

Conſt. Let the fume of the matter be dia-
wen downeward with a ſuppoſitor
or clifter, & with moderate rubbing
of the handes and feete, then put a
ſponge dipt in the decoction of Hen-
bane or a whelpe or a cocke rypt
uer þ belly vpon the head, or þ ligh-
tes of a swane, alſo bynd the armes
and legges of the pacyente, and le-
hym ſmel Opium, camphory, Hen-
bane, Basil, Saffron or waxe ming-
led wyth Rose water, afterwarde a-
noi[n]te

poynste the eares, eyes and noddle w
myyth, storax, Castoreum, or wash,
the head, wyth Henbane or Sma-
laxe that haue bee sod in swete wine
Make an oyntment of Dogfensel De-
tayne, and oyle of Roses, and anoint
his head therwith, and it shal cause
 hym to slepe,

Also take of Opium, 3 ii. of leuen
3 ii. wel beaten wyth honye and vi-
neger, and anoynte the Pulse there
wyth

Make a plaster of Opium, Hen-
bane sede, and Sugger, myngled in
the ioyce of lettys, and lay it to hys
forehead.

Make a suppository of Opium,
and oyle of Vyolettes.

Whyte Popie, and Henbane seed,
distempred with the whyte of an
Egge, and layd to the forehead pro-
uoketh sleape,

It is very good to let bloud of
bayne whiche is in the myddel of the
forehead.

Take 3. i. of opium. 3. ii. of blanck
poppye distempre them wth popula
and the milke of a woman that giveth
vouchsafte to a wench, and lay it to
the forehead.

The waxe of the pacientes ear,
gauen him in drinke causeth hym to
sleape.

Seth Henbane in swete wyne and
washe therwith thy eares, temples &
nosechilles, & it prouoketh sleape.
The hote lightes of a goat clapt to
the head taketh away the feenesy, so
dost a Spoge dipt in warme wyne
and put to the lefft Papple.

It is very good to annoynt y for
head wyth oyle of Roses, and to put
a horslech to the forehead.

Concr. Saffron in all meates prouoketh
sleape.

Galen Lay to the pacientes head Saffron
Mandrake, and Opium and he shal
sleape.

If the head be auointed wyth oile

of Roses, Dogfenell, and Castoreum,
it swageth the paynes and causeth þ
pacient to sleape.

Sprinkle the powder of Man-
drage and Arsenicke vpon a Chauen
heade, and the man shall slepe. Galen.

If the face be washed wyth hote
water of the Decoction of Popy the
paciente shall out of hande eyther
sleape or dye. Dioscor.

Laye the rote of Reproyal boyled
to the heade, and it wyll draw furth
the matter of the madnesse, it hathe
bene prouyd.

If the pacient be very sad, let the
joyce of Iuye be put in his nose and Galen.
Myntes sod in Wineger be layde to
hys heade.

If the fratyke man haue his head a-
noyned wyth Castoreum, without
doubt he shall sleape.

If thou wold cause a man to slepe
take Opium, Henbane, Plantayne
Popy, and the leaues of mandrage,
and

gold yne leaues and beryes, mul-
tic leaues, and the ioyce of hemlock
and lettyse, of every one of them
stamp them al in a morter, then let
a sponge dyncke them vp, and put
it in the Sonne to drye, afterwarde
lay the sponge to his nose & he shall
sceape, and when thou wylle awake
him depe another sponge in Wine-
get, and hold it to hys nose.

For the head-ache

The Causes.

His disease callyd in Greke
Cephalalgia, and in Arabie
Soda, cometh somtymes of great
multitude of humours containyd,
in the head and somtimes of an ou-
ward cause as of heate of the sonne
of cold, of dronkennes, and of a stre-
pe, whych be also dryerse, and sum-
dry, but because the authore is so
short in his remedies (and I intend
to wryte nothyng here, but that
shall

shall be necessary for the vnderstan-
dyng of hym, I wyl passe the ouer
at thys tyme.

The Sygnes.

Create Payne in the heade.

Remedies.

Cap. vi.

The ioyce of ground yuie , cast
into the noseþrilles purgeth
the head, and taketh awaþe þ
payne.

Thys doþ purge the head wonder
full well in euery kynd of head aches
take war, Masticke Hellitory, mu-
starde seed, towyn cresses Rigella co
mana, St auisager, Cynamon, & of Geran
blacke and whyte, Helleboze , of ey-
ther. ii 3. let these be wyll punned, &
put in a bagge of lynnен clothe, the
let the pacyente fastynge holde thys
bagge i his mouth & chaw it betwix
his teeth, & after walþe hys mouþe
wyþh

wyth warme wyne and Honey.

When al remedyes fayl, a cantry
in the hynder parte of head helpeth,

Agaynt the Rewme.

CThe Causes.

CA great multitude of colde humo-
mors in the braine which fal downe
to the nose and throte.

CThe sygnes.

CThis disease is sone knownen and
especually in cold whether.

Remedies.

Capi. vii.

Diosco.

If the Rewme come of a colde
cause lay hote Calamet or ru-
ninge Tyme bruyled to the heade.

An emplaster made of Garlyke
clones & leaues stoppeth þ humore
causynge the rewme.

Isope bruiled in þ embres and so
layde to þ heade stoppeth þ Rewme
A lytell bagge full of Darnel, salt, &
anysse, layd to the head, is very good

A Pomander made of the powder
of Cubebes, macys, Lapdanum, &
Greke pitch, doth remoue from the
rayne all superfluous humoures,
Maces and Cubebes, chewed in
the mouth do the same.

The ioyce of colwoztes cast in the spacer.
nosethrilles, doth purge the heade.

Sozel punned with oyle of Roseg
is good for the heade ache.

¶ Agaynst the turne or daselynge
in the heade.

¶ The causes.

A grose and thicke humore in the
brayne, frō þ whiche rise vaporouse
spirites, and moue disorderably a-
bout þ brayne, and sumtimes these
spirites or exhalations come frome
the stomake

¶ The Synges.

¶ The pacyent thynketh that all
thyngs whiche he feyth doth moue &
turne rounde, and oftentimes fal-
leth downe,

Let

Remedies.

Cap. viii.

Macer.

To thy head, be washed w
water of þ Decocyon of
leaved Grasse, and lay a platin
the herbe to thy foreheade.

The pithe of bzead, whiche was
bake w coriander seed layd to the
head is very good.

Diescor. The ioyce of onyons cast into the
noſethrylles clenſeth the head.

Seeth Pulyole, and lay to the
temples, it is prouyd.

Hour Baume into the eareſ three
or fourne tymes in the Sonne and
wyl heale the pacient.

Lay to the head Silke or Woll
dypt in Wyneger and the ioyce of
ground Iuy.

Mysceltowe layd to the head do
wysh out the corrupt humores.

Myntes layd to the head take
away the paynes þ come of a cold
cause,

The ioyce of Juwe myngled w
d lard is wonderfull good.

Thys emplaster was prouyd by
constantyne to be very good, take
Opium and of Saffron of eys-
per. 3 i. of roses. 3 iii. and therof w
lyneger make a playster.

In other is this. take Culuer
unge and bزانne of wheat, and
impre them wyth the whyte of an
egge, and laye it to the contrarie
arte of the head to that whiche is
ayned.

Agaynt to much watchyng.

C The Causes

Great quantity of choler or dry
esse in the brayne.

C The Sygnes

That he cannot slepe after his
accustomyd fashyon.

C Remedies.

Capi. ix.

Make a suppositoyme of Opic-
um and oyle of Vyolettes,
anoynt

Tooynt thy forhead wyth opium
Mandrage, hebane, and Poppies
myngled wyth the ioyce of myg
shade, and oyle of Wyolettes.

Kallis.

If it come of olde paines in þe
dissolute Opium and Comphrey
oyle of Wylowe, & poure it into
earis & noseþryls, or put oyle of
oleis and mylke into the noseþryl

Dioscor. Ther is no medycine to be comp
red to tamar endes for thy s disease
Mustard seed, or leaues brused and
layd hote to the head taketh away
the paynes & ther is no better med
cyne.

The vapoure of Celydone so
in wyne and receiued at the mouth
asswagith the grefe.

There is nothyng better then
blowe to þe nosthrilles nesynge po
der wyth pouder of Peper and C
lozeum.

Dioscor. The ioyce of Sombreade myn
led wyth Honye, and spauised þe

he nose therilles dolch purgery head.
Oyle of fystikes healeth the hemm Ausen.
zane and watchynges. Gne alread
Take a plaster of the rote of a wild
Cucumer and wormwood boyled in
yle, and lay it to the heade.

The seed of mandrage healeth all Kassis.
aynes in the heade.

Thys emplaster is wonderfull
good take Gume, wylde Rue, the
itter rynde of the rote of Cappares
French Garlycke and euphorbium
clary, of all lyke quantitie, stampe
hem wyth odoriferouse woyne, and
ay it to the heade.

Siler Montayne is good for the
eadache.

It is good to distempre pounder
f aloes wyth oyle of roses.

He that useth to receyue thre pyl-
es mode of Aloes and the ioyce of
olwoxtes of the bignes of a beane.
hall never be troubled wyth pay-
es in the head.

D.i.

Aet

Let thy head be oft washed wþ
lye made of the asches of Colwom
rootes, and nettle rootes with the ri
te of bryerape, for it is of great cur
cy agaynst all paynes in the head.

Galen.

If þ haue the hemicrane, annoynt
thy browes and noseþilles wþ
the ioyce of Juyc leaues mynged
with oyle and Vineger.

Plini.

Anoynt thy head with the asche
of a hertes horne, myrt wþt oyle
Roses.

The suffumigation of þ oyle of kn
ua is good for al diseases in þ head.

The ioyce of Popy myngled wþ
oyle of roses prauoketh þ patient
lepe if his head be therþ anoynted.

Galen.

Theodozicon empericon taketh
way all paynes of þ head, so do the
leaues of ground Juyc stamped
the white of an egge & laid to þ he

Anoynt thy bely wþt thysoyl
ment folowyng, & it easeth the he
ache, purgeth the stomake, comfor

geth the appetite & clarifieth the eyg,
take of þ ioyce of smallage. vn. ii. of
mercuri. vn. iii. of gosgrese and hen
nes grese of eyther a pound, of rosyn
vn. ii. of mastycke & frankensence of
þyther. 3. v. of caliafisula. 3. ii. makst
of all these an oyntment and vse it,
but þf you adde thereto the ioyce of
walwozze and the tynder of an elder
it shalbe much stronger.

Saibandum emplastered to the head
is of great efficacie.

CFor the fallyng Eypill.

CThe Causes.

Grosse and flymy humores, whiche
the stoppe the ventricles of the brai-
nes, and wayes of the syuelpe spiri-
tes.

The Sygnes.

CThe pacient to fall as dead
to come at the mouthe, and lose hys
sences.

CRemedies.

D. ii. . Capt,

Cap.x.

Sixtus. **T**he Powder of herbes horne
dronke wyth wyne healeth
the fallyng Euyll.

The brayne of a Fox genen to in-
fantes cureth this disease.

Also the stones of a boze dronke
wyth wyne be good therfore so is
gall of a Bere dronke wyth warm
water.

The mylke of a mare dronke doth
preserue from fallyng, so doth þ
stones of a Cocke dronke wyth water,
but the pacient must absteyne from
wyne, x. dayes after.

Galen. This is a soueraigne remedy for
thys disease, make powder of casto-
reum, Oppopanax, Antimonium &
Dragons bloud and use thys.

Gerard. A lyke vertue hath Antimonium
with castoreum alone or antimonio
receyued wyth water.

The egges of a Rauen dronke
very good, so is the ioyce of wyld

Ru

Rue.

The asches of the skull of a deade
man dronke, is wonderfull good. Auncen

If yue leaued grasse dronke. xxxiii. Diſco-
dayes doth perfectly heale. Diosco-

The red ſtone found in a ſwallowe
heale the falling euyll. Diosco-

Ariſtologye carped upon a man
cureth hym, ſo doth the dunge of a
curlew if it be dronke. Diosco-

The fleſhes of an woolfe eaten and
elſpecially the hert therof is a greate
efficacie. Diosco-

It hath ben proued that Micele-
ſow dronke cureth the disease. Diosco-

The asches of a want, weſel, frog
or ſwallowe-brennyd in an erthen
pot, and dronke it is very good. Diosco-

It is good to drynke thre ſpoonful
of the ioyce of Hozehound mingled
with thre ſpoonfull of hony. Diosco-

There is nothing better then wyne Ratis.
wherin hemlocke hath ben ſodden
Poudre of the lyuer of a kyle, or p
D. iii. topce

joyce of Clofloppe dronke. ix. dayes
together healeth wþout doubt,

The bloud of a wæstel dronke,
the ioyce of sparow. ioge do cure the
fallynge euyll.

pacer.

At pycnyside of the bloude of an
hare, gromell sede, and other sprey
doth heale perfectly, so doth the ly-
met of an asse sod and eaten.

Silbert. The galle of a bere, or of a doggh
is very good.

Make powder of the hert, liver lõ-
ges and all the entraylies of a dog-
ge, geue it hym that is feke for it hea-
leth wonderfully, likewyse doth the
powder of the bloud of a dogge.

Balen.

The remuet of an hare geuen thir-
ty dayes together early, in the falle
on oþ bygnes of a felche healeth the
fallynge Euyll.

Pony tyred about the pacient
necke, kepit hym safe from the fal-
lynge euyll.

¶ 10. The sande of a walle made in
pouder

pouder with dogges forde , and the
joyce of floes dzonke wyth warme
water as the dysease beginneth to
comre on the sycke parson wyl heale
 hym for ever.

Geue the sycke party the hert of an
hart to drinke with warme water
and he shalbe healed.

Geue the pacient to dynke the bark
of a Grype,wyth warme water and
he shalbe whole.

Let the hart the lyuer & lights of a
Grype , or bulke be bryed well a-
gynst fyre, & let the pacient drinke
the pouder ther of in aximel and the
sallyng sycknes wyl go from hym.

The stones of a Bere, be verye
good rate; and so are the stones of a
Rame, of a Rose, & a booz bigge.
In Tuscia ther was a certayne ma
delinued & healed of thyg dyseases,
of a certayne husband man , by only
ordering or dressing of wild rue & af
terwarde were manye healed , after

D.iii. the

The same maner.

The ioyce of Corpander giveth
the pacient to drynke, wyl not sub-
tre the humore to ascēd into þe heade
and it worketh also great helpe to
the pacientes.

Take a frogge and cut her throu-
gh the myddes of the batke wþ the
knives and take the lyuer and fold
it in a coolewoþt leafe and burne it
in a newe earthen potte well clodde
geue the asches therof unto the sick
person in hys sycknes to drynke wþ
good wyne, and þf he be not healeþ
at ons do so by another frogge
so do spyl, and wþthowt doute it wþl
heale hym.

Poudre made of þ stonye of a swi-
lowe healeþ wþthout doublet tholl
wþch haue the fallyng Cull, for þ
is a sure experiment.

C. Agaynste madnesse called

Manta.

C. The causes.

Great

Great quantite of incorrupte
blond flowing to the brayne.

CThe Sygnes.

CIt is lyke to the frenesye sa-
yng that the frenesye, comly borth
afeuer, and shis without.

CRemedies.

Capi. xi.

CErteyne men say that a rosted
Mous eaten doth heale fran-
icke persons,

A redde stone founde in a stalle,
owre, carayd about the patient and
yed in a cloth of linnen and put un-
der the lyfte arme doth heale fain-
yke and lunattike persons,

A Radiche stapt, and bound to the
brayne wyl heale one of þe fallynge
syknes by and by.

CAgaynst all deseases in the
eyes.

CThe Gapes.

CSeing that therde many diseas-
ses in the eyes. Therfore haue sum-
dyce

Dioscorid.
Gib. e.
Lapida-
rins.

dix causes, and that the remedys
not digestyd to order for euer pou-
se, it were but vaine to recyle the can-
ses in thyrs place wherfore I will
passee them ouer.

C The Sygnes.

C The sygnes do euer folow the
causes.

C Remedies.

Cap. xii.

Cue unto a daselled person to
theynwod to drynke, and lay
on hys head heyyng shauen,
odoricon emperion, gana carduum
for if drameith, and sucketh out the
venomous vapours.
Dawne beaten boþt oþle layde
to the þayne and tozehead, is good
therfore.

Cula. Lyons fleshe doþ heale fantasie
call persons,

COne dram of Armoniacke is good
therfore myntred with honiper.

Cliber. Whene as the patient faulleth syre
þysse

to hys sicknes, gene him the ioyce
of Columbyne to dryncke, or make
camomotle potage of Galeria vj of Sage
vj of Rue & he shalbe hole for euer.

The brayne of a Camelle being
tryed and taken dryncketh awaye the plent
the fulyng sicknes. In one daydise two

Of the same operation is hys
bloud being dronke of ion bi dronkes

The bloud of a Lambe dronke in
opre, taketh away the fallynge ill
nes. applied vnto a sygged place
The herbe that is called sparowles
onge healthly fitte dronke. during
the stane that is found in a Har-
es head stamped and given to the
person healeth hym selfe.

Death the herte of a Goode in boaten
and gave the fforther of to drynke
and the hart to be eaten of the party-
ment, but let the bloud be dronke out
of the harte fyre, and he shall never
have the fallynge evill agayne.

The aches of Rue snuff by, in-

to þynosethpelles doth purge it
tinent.

Che splene of an asse eaten of
dothe remedy.

The brayne of a camell myxt wþ
ople of rose & anoynted on the pa-
ent behynd and before thorough
all his bodye doth thoroughly heal
which is not so wonderfull an em-
tyent as it is true.

The bloud or gaul of a labe doth
heale the syke of the fallinge Cury.

The bange of a Perocche taken
drynke heateth them also.

Shallowes pþ the þe be eaten
good therfore.

The lytle stones that are found
in Shallowes bellies bound to the
right armes, doth perfectli healeth.

Canteries applied to the head
good for this disease, if it haue re-
ned long upon hym.

The byrde that maketh her nest
in the bankes under the grounde i-

th anecke that is of a changeable
hour blacke & blewe, and is much
re to þ clere elemet, wþ hyz winges
arnte and beaten & so after dronke
aleth those that are taken.

Galen.

But the leese of wyne, & the branne
wheate in wyne a daye & a night
ad afterwarde make pilles whiche
illes ministre to melancholke par-
ng faltyng.

The whyte of an Egge beaten to
ther and scummed and put into þ
e, taketh away the heate and prie-
nge therof.

Xistus.

Let the white of an egge & the ioy
e of Perrisoy of þ waul, be beaten
well together and scummed and let
þe drope of the lycore remayning
be put into the eye and it shall heale
þe webbe in the eye. This is true &
roued.

The ioyce of Scala Celi or Sa-
mones seale, strained and put into
þe nosethilles is veri good for ma-
nic

nye diseases of the eyes.

The ioyce of wormewood, wormy mylke and Rose water myngled together; if they be ordered in forme a plaster they wil asswadge the gote and take away the bloud and other spottes in the eyes.

The seide of the herbe called dragons being taken in drinke helpeth the syghte.

Wormewood new stampf with white of an egge and layd ouer eyes, taketh away the bloud and melle therof, of what humor soevir it come.

If the eyes besore wyth bloudis whole teares put in them the ioyce of the toppes of a blacke beary wylth the white of an egge and fyn flax, and they wylbe whole, thys proued.

The ioyce of chickenwood wylth the ioyce of the toppe of the blacke berbusche put into the eye taketh away

the bloud & the white spot in the eye.
New made cheese washed offe in
water and mengled with the leþyre
an egge and rose water, & so layd
the bloude sherten eye, or that is
full of hote humoures doth quikely
elpe and remedy.

It is also of the same operation be
ing only put in scalding hote licour Peter.
The yolke of an egge sodden in rose
water or myxt wþt oyle of roses &
applied to the eyes doth asswadge þ
reue of them, this hath ben proued.

Roses put in a bagge and beyng
well boyled & layd to the eyes, take
way the payne and swellyng from
þe eyes.

Agaynst a greate payne take the
ches of the leaues of Coleworches,
the yolke of an egge rosted in the
ier and womans mylke and myn-
gle wþt al a lytle hony and bynd it
onto the eyes till they be hole.

If thy eyes be burning hote in- Richard
gle

gle the mylke of a Bytche wyth
joyce of an herbe called, *Scalac*
and annoynt them therwyth.

Hircus. The lightes of a Ramme or
Diescoz. Der beinge hote bound ouer the ey
doth lightly take away the bloud,
is proued.

Another experymet is this,
gaule of a Partryche put or drop
ped into the eyes taketh away the
nes of the eyes.

The same operacion hath the gaule
of a Turtle Doue, that hath been
proued.

The joyce of Rue mixt with haire
that hath ben scumed and put in
the eye alyle atons, riddeth the
ciente of an auncient dimnes of
syghte.

If thou put into thyne eye ix. gr
nes of the seed of *Oculus* Chil
thou shalt not fele the, yet they will
purge the eyes.

I haue oftentimes sene that by
com

ones like unto the nail of a man
which be fould growing together li-
bedes by the sea syde, put into y-
es purge the and yet are not felt.
The water of the decoctyon of wild
me doth drye vp the teares or wa-
ynes of the eyes yf thei be oft wa-
ed therwyth, thys is true.

Take and seeth the leaues of br-
onye, and the roote of fennell and
bashe thyne eyes wth the water ther-
of and the teares wilbe dryed vp.

The ioyce of the leaues of wood-
ynde stampte and strayned wyth
womans mylke and put or squyr-
ed into the eye doth put awaye the
blemyshes of the same.

The ioyce of chykweed doth clea-
ne the eyes of blemyshe or spotte yf
it puttifyed.

The ioyce of knot grasse putteth a-
waye the spot of the eye.

The ioyce of plantain or rybwoort Discole
applyed to the eye wyth a little silke

it healeþ the soze and hollowe
ters of the corner of the eye wyth
ten dayes.

¶ Of the same operacion is the po
der of horsehoofe that groweth
the ground, put into the eye.

Lapsd. A saphir & a smaradre heale þ ey
of them whom they touche.

Diosc. The ioyce of þ rote of great galla
ga being put into þ eys doth clear þ
The water wherin flewoȝt halff
stept all a night put eyther into þ
eye, or washed over the eye liddes
doth incontynent drie & heale þ te
res wþ the brake and yschyng.

The same doth a fumygation wha
in the flouers of pomgranates or
leaues of an oke or plantayne han
ben sodden in this is proued.

Let Cutia be washed in rose water
þyl the water chaunge the colour,
put the same water into þ eye, it ta
kesh away þ bloud, the heate the
bondaunce, & humidity of the teares.

Bucne

Burne sober grapes vpon a stile. Gerard
ward & the dust therof being syfted
rough a fyne clothe and put into
yne eyes, it takeith away the red-
nes and also the hūtydyply therof.
The yolkē of an egge, mingled w
Rose water, brāne, & womās mylke
þ by asswadging the Payne a very
ood reperculsyue medycyne.

Culy doth dry and clear the eyes; ~~sirrus~~
more then all medycynes & restray-
eith & keþeth backe sharpe matter
comflowing vpon the eyes.

Stampē r̄ue with Comyn & minis Chā;
le therbiid the yolkē of an egge, it
healeth wonderfully wel, and clea-
ith the eyes of congealyd bloud.
Indoint the eyes that are bleared w
he ioyce of gander gole or lady trā-
ges þ growth on mountaines or in
meadowes and they shalbe hole incō-
ynent and the grese taken away.
for the dimnes & bloudshoting in þ
eyes ſhape aloes w þ white of an eg-

it is wonderfull good.

Gallens collyry is exceeding god
Galen. so heale the tymnes of the sight
one day, take of Antimonium, and
the ioyce of Slowys of eiche. 3 v.
Endyue. 3 i. and of burnt brasse
shed. 3 ii. of whyte lead. 3 i. of mirth
half. 3 i. of castoren, of opium, of go
me Arabicke, of the ioyce of whelk
of eche. 3 i. temper them together
rose water and the white of an egg
and cast it into thy eye.

Agaynst fistules, make pouder
frankensens, Bloes, Sarcocole,
Dragons bloud, flowers of Pome
granates, Anise, the flower, of bryd
and when need is presse the holow
vicer, so that the rottennes maye
queashed or crushed out, then let
pacientlye on that syde, þ is who
ð distell a lytle of this pouder w^t
the claryfyed ioyce of playntayne
let it be droppyd into þ soze corner
of the eye, & so let hym lie. iii. or iiii.
hour

oures.

Put the ashes of a burnt snaple War-
upon the spotte in the eye, and with cholo-
n thre dayes it wyl take it away. meus.

All kinde of mylke dothe asswage
the Payne in the eyes, but chyfelye
when it is made in fourme of a pla-
ster with the yolke of an Egge and
oyle of RoseS.

Betony stampft & made in a plas- spacer
ster healeth a stripe in the eye.

If thy eyes be washed wyth the
water wherin Betonye, or the roote
therof hath ben sodden, they shalbe
whole wythoute Dymnes, or other
blemyche.

If you dynke a drame of Betoni plint.
wyth water, it wyl bryng downe &
heale the clodynnes and bloudines
of the eyes.

The same being eaten dryeth vp
the teares of the eyes.

Item the oft eatyng of great Col-
woortes cleareth the dymnes of the
E, iii. eyes

eyes.

Stampe Cumin dyed agayn
fier(¶ not burnet) w the whyte of an
egge & mngle it w cromes of bread
and put it on your eyes and þ shall
cleare the bloud from them, thys is
prouyd.

Veruen stampf with the whited
an egge & boüd vnto the eyes at the
euening, taketh away the watrynes
of the eyes.

Resolute aloes in a good quan-
tity of the ioyce of fennell put into
a latyn basen. xv. dayes, and after
put it into the eyes that ar ful of ill
chyng, and it is veri good for them.

**Roger
ius.**

Item Beanes, the rhinde or owl
skinne beinge pulled of, bþused and
mengled with the whiite of an egg
and applied in forme of a plaster to
the temples, or menglid with ma-
tycke kepe backe and restrayne hu-
mors flowing vp to the eyes.

The same beinge plasterid wþ
wyne

yne healeth the eyg that haue had
one strype.

A cana made in a plaster is won-
derful helpyng agaynst swellinges
other humoures of the eyes.

Lykewoyle thys precyous powder
is of great efficacie to extinguish
the spot of the eye by remouinge the
bloud and restraynyng the teares.

Take of Tutia. 3 ii. of Dragons
bloud. 3 i. of suger. 3 i. stampe them
and sifte them synely and put into
yne eye a very litle, it is safe and
without daunger in warrantise &
oft approued.

Item let the spot be ryppyd before
you hse dissoluyng medicines wyth
oyle made of filbertes sodden in wa-
ter stampte and crushed.

Take powder of Roses suger and Galen.
halgem of eiche lyke quantetye and
put it vpon the spot in the eye and
it wyl destroy it inconfynent.

Take cerusse & tutia. iii. times que
E. iii. ched

ched in Wineger and Sugger all tray
a little marchasit, and let the powder be
be put vpon the spot , this hath bene to
þrouyd.

Let the roote of Fennell boyle in
water in a pot of the same water
be one drop & put it into thyne ey

One drop of the pacientes ow
þryne doth myghtely heale the wa
ternes of the eyes.

Stamp burnt Almondes, Cerull Bar
Sarcocol, Cutia, of ech lyke qua
titie wþt cleare wyne and let them
be dried againe and Stamp them
and put a litle therof into thyne ey
and so shal it be whole.

Put Camphorye bruyled and
strayned with the ioyce of fennel
vpon a litle blemysche in the eye.

The ashes of Hartes horne burn
on a tylehard healeth the blemys
or stripe in the eye.

Diosc. Fyne whete flower mingled wþt
Isaac. water & strayne, put into the eye

trayneth and purgeth the feares
d humors that els would flosse
to the eyes.

The grene leaues of the Blame
tree sodde in wyne & vsed as a pla-
cure the Rewome and matring
of the eyes.

The mylke of the rinde of a Sal-
we tree whan it bereth floweres be-
yng cast into the eyes, healeth and
laryfyeth them and beyng tender
somforseth them.

The ioyce of the seed of Blayn-
ayne cast into the eye, taketh away
the sooznes therof.

A pumysse made hote, and thyfle
quenched in wyne & beaten to pou-
der, yf it be put into the eyes it hea-
leth those that haue payne therof.

The wylte of an egge clapt whote Discou-
to the soze eyes restoreth & healeth.

Cleare Commo oyle dropte into y
eyes putteth away incontinent the Antic.
spottes and whitenes therof.

The

The joyce of Thistell, or malowes
and wild Endiae put away the
mythe out of the eye.

Item take of the asches of a sw
lowes head burnt. 3 ii. of chosen h
oney. vn. iii. of yoyce offennel. vn.
mengle them together and putt
in a vyal of glasse, and stop y
the therof close, afterward boyle
a skellet ful of water sething till
the one halfe be mynyshed, and
the other halfe remayne, and anoint
the eye early in the mozung, and
little before the pacient go to supper
and also when he goeth to bed put
one litle drop therof into the eyes
it shal appeas the grefe. This hath
ben proued of diuerse auctores.

Anicen. The pouder of Succory put into
the eyes sharpneth the syght.
Mozel also put into the eye healeth
the hollowe vlcers of the eye.
The leaues of wild mallowes ch
wed in the mouth and a litle salt
applied

lied as a plaster to þ eyg̃, ma-
leare the hollow vlcers of the eie
make the scithe to growe.

Myngle the ashes of Coluers
sige burnt wyth vineger and af- Peter.
ward let it be dyed & brayed fine Lii.
and temperid wyth the ioyce of
monnel , and drop the ioyce into the
pleynes vpon the blemyche, it is a p̄in
all medycyne.

Wine of the decoction of torment-
one Dronke dayly wout anye other
inke and the hearbe therof sedden
euery euenyng̃ emplasterid ouer
the eyes the space of. iii. or. iiiii. mon-
thes or more restozeth the syght.

ea to those that haue there eyg̃ as
ough they did se, & yet se not at al
The leaues of veruen stampfe w
yne and salte and bound ouer the
yes as a plaster daye and nyghte
ath a wonderfull efficacye against
the blearynesse of the eyes.

Stampfe

Stampe Rue and strayne it
Wyneger & Hony, & put of þ wh
is streyned out a litle in þ eyen
eth vp the teares wonderfully.

Tempre ynke wþt the wþyn
an egge and sterre them well to
ther tyll a froeth rye over it &
let it stande, & put that into the
which steynþ aboue every night
it be whole.

Stape the rinde of blacke thu
beyng grene with a litle wine &
into thine eyes one drop of þ lic
and thine eye wilbe hole within
dayes.

Agayne, temper honys & ynke an
strayne it throughe a cloth and
a drope therof into thine eye, withi
iii. dayes it wil heale it and cleare
way the blemysche.

Take a bruised cocole and presse on
the ioyce, put it hastly into thine ey
for it putteth away the blemisshes
the eye wonderfully.

Peter.
Lu.

Tem

uent vñ, 3 i. of Alowes and, 3 i. of
stike be ministered unto the paci-
temperid with fennell water, it
is medycyne of greate efficacy and
then proued to clear the syght.

Take of the wood of Sloes, of ey-
syght, of running tyme, of sauery,
3 i. of spyke, of eiche, 3 i. of ma-
ggiere, 3 vi. of Violettes half, 3 i. let the
be made in pouder by them selfes
en myngle them togyther, and of
ys pouder sprinkle the quantitie
of a scruple euery evening two hou-
res after supper on the foreparte of
the head by the roynate Sagit, frō the
poynte þ cometh vp to the crown of
the head, ful vnto the poynte of the
crownone called zenith, the breadthe
of foure syngers, yet so that the first
pouder be taken away, for the secound
pouder must be layd vpō the place,
and this were good to be vied. iii.
or. iii. dayes, and is a great helpe in
apt complextions.

Item

Item take of the bffermost part
of the Iuy tree, of the seed or leaf
of Oculus Christi of amistical
of eche. 3 i. of Calamynte of wylle
Margeram ana. 3 i. of the rootes
condisi or lanary. vn. i. of the roote
of holyhocke, vn. & a half leib ther
in two pottels of water vntyl they
be styngh of the third part, then after
the ashes of the same be shed ouer
finly sifted, & wyth the water off
ashes, let thy head be washed ouer
or thowle in a weke gently rubbing
it wyth whyte sope, for it drieþ
the spottes and vapours in the ey
by sokyng them to the hinder part
and strengthynge the substance
the brayne and eyes.

The ioyce of smalege & the white
of an egge mingle them together
put into the pacient eyes going
to slepe.

Of the same operacion is the abbe
made of a sallow tree dyed & but

put into the eye.

Item the fat of freshe ryuer fyss
molten and mingled with oyle
o honey ar of great excellencye for
clearnes of the eys. And they ar
od against the watrynes when it
beginneth in the eye.

The ioyce of wyld purslane drop-
p'd in the eye , putteth away y web
the eyes without double.

The ioyce of ground Suy put in
the corner of the eye where the
bite is, turnyng the head aside ta-
ch the freatting of the eye and re-
dueth the little whitenes that is be-
nde.

gaynst the clodynnes of the sight
the morninge dewe & the ioyce of
s, and the flowers of Bytone, and
at them into thyne eyes.

Put a good quantite of Salte
eter burnt into thyne eye it is bes-
soueraygne.

The

The gaul of a Grype or Ramm
mixt with mans ordure and wy
e well strayne, is very good to
ate the syght.

Agaynst the ytchyng & hewe in
eye mingle soute & the ioyce of sm
lase with good white wine, then
it stand al a day afterward, aney
and washe the eyes, it is very god

To take away the payne & blou
in the eyes, mengle Albowes and
pium wþ þ mylke of a woman
geueth a man child sucke, it is v
good therfore.

Cut a whot lofe of barley in th
in the middes, & lay the dust o
der of wild Parsnep vpon the ri
flish about the eye, and hold the
lofe hard to thyne eyes, it cleare
thy syght very muche.

The selfe same thyng doth þ
der of þ mulberey leaues, this ha
I proued.

Take Time & eate it, it putte

way the dymnes of the eyes.

Ceruisse dropped into thyne eyes
akith away the paine and cleareth
he eyes. Of the same operacion is
amphoyze.

Unguentum preiosum dropte in-
to the eye with a fether dricht y wa-
rynes and put awaye the spoile in
yes, and sharpnesh the syghte.

Quench the stonne called Calami
paris beinge first burninge hote in
Rose water thre times, after y lame
maner do by Tulye, and with that
water washe thy eyes.

Furthermore take of thys Calami-
paris stonne dyed & wel dressed. hñ.
of Turta preparyd after the same
maner. 3 vi. of the wood Aloes, half
vñ. of Roseg. 3 ii. let the be beaten
and made in pouder & wazped in a
purple cloeth double folded, & therof
make an oyntmente, with .ii. pound
of swines bloud that was pigged y
ere, & a pounde of Rose water & let

f.i.

Ihem

the seth together till þ rose water
consumed, then cole it, and to the
me bloud mingle þ pouders above
specified, & they shalbe kept in them
lyuely strengþ, this hath bē prouid

The wyne of the Decoction of Rv
vnto þ thirde part dropt into þ
clearith them frō all filthy bloude.

Of the same operacion is the duf
of the coles of a vxe sallow tree þ
into the eyes.

Peter. This water folowig is mervelous
good agaynst all spottes in the ey
and to comfort the syght.

Take of fennel, of Rue, of eybryg
of Veruen, of Endive, Tozmen
Betone, of Silex mountayne, of
tote of Galingal, of eche like quan
tie the syxt day after they be gonne
let them be put in wyne, the second
in þ wine of a mayde chyld, þen
seth them be distilled in a þ
þ first water þ cometh out in a p
cious as silue, the seconde as gol

the third as bawme.
Take ſix ſeedes of fennel, of Peſtely, of ſimalage, of amife of ocuius
ſciſti, a clary p̄ rotes of ſaje dyne, of
ſenſe, of betonye, of galigai, p̄ leues
of agrimony, of eybright, of tormentil,
of tue, of verue of eiche like quan-
tite let them be ſtampt al together
let the be put p̄ fyre day in the v-
yne of a mayden child, p̄ ſecond in
wine, p̄ thid in p̄ milke of a heifer
on the fourth day let them be diſtill-
ed & kepe it as bawme it sharpeneth
the ſight, it clarifieth the eyes it put-
teth away the pyunce and weevie.

Camphorze & water betony haue
been greatly proued to cleare p̄ light
damente of eye together like quan-
tity a that myght ly wel, and ſtrain
be ioyce out thereof through a cloth
and diſtill or drope it into the eyes
through a quyl.

The ioyce of the Lylly rote putting
to thy eye taketh away the hawme.

¶.ii. ¶.iii.

The asches of a mans ordure cast
into thyne eye, doth myghtly put
way all spottes of the eye.

Plini.

Her the webbe and cloudines in
eyes, take a stampe Indische Peper
and put to it þ ioyce of a Fenel ro-
se let it be put for xv. dayes in a ba-
sin of Brasse, & so put it into the ey,
it is very good.

Calen: A bathe of warme waferdoth great-
ly supprese the burnyng or fyery
chynge and the grefe of the eyes.

The lightes of an Hare cut in
small peces takeith awaye the swel-
lynge of the eyes.

Take the gaul of a Cocke mixt
the ioyce of Malendyne and Honey
and anoynte thine eyes therwith,
restazeth thy syght perfectlie.

The asches of a great Swallow
mixte wyth Honey & put into thine
eyes, takeith away the dimnes of
thy eyes.

¶ Of the Payne in the Eares.

The Causes.

¶ Goinge or rydyng in cold wyn-
des, or bathyng in cold water, and
sumtimes it cometh of a hote infla-
macyon.

The Sygnes.

¶ Great paynes in the Eares either
wylde hote or cold.

The Remedies. Cap. xiiij.

¶ The roycce of wilde Chamfer Diosc.
leanes, taketh away the grete
of the eares.

Take and put the grene wood of
the Rye in the spere, and sawe the
yeoure that cometh out at the ende
of the same, & putt it into thyne eare
it causeth the payne of þe Eares to
ease and amendeth the heatinge.

Stamp earth wormes, the Egges
of Cmetes & þe leaves of Rue toge-
ther and being sodden in oyle stry-
ke them & let fawle one drop of that
ole being warme into thyne eare it

restyssh agayn shē hearing, being
ong lost.

Put vyle & scaktion seed together,
and mēgle therio the spycē of leeks
and wormeword, and womās mill
seeth them ouer the coles & strayne
it, and put one drop into thyne eare
and strok it fast with silke in ym
ning after sise howers take it out
tounel the thre eare toward and
knast it gently, it is a goodly ex
periment.

Item in a hote cause, Bettis man
in a playster is muche good. Hem
folio dippt in the white of an egge
very godd it is proued.

These boozynes of the earthy rāp
so. fly wate rōake and applied to
eare, are very good also.

Item hote water with weman
my haire shelye applied for a plauer
of muche effectary.

Roger Item off a litle bone of a gragon
ius. Anne lynch lyke rhynge faul

mans eare, let one person or oþhere
put hys mouth to the eare let hym
blowre into it strongly and a good
while, and after set to hys mouth a-
gayne and sucke.

Iff a worme haue crepte into a
mans eare, drop ther unto of þ ioyce
of the ryndes of nuttes or of the lea-
nes of a peache tre.

A ripe apple þ hath a good sanour
is to be applid vnto the eare being
warmed somewhat openyd on the lo-
wer parte that fasteyneth to the tre
in the mornynge þ walt finde ther
a worme al to peces through the sa-
nour of the apple.

The oyle of bitter almondes, and
the curwel of a peache doth open the
eares very much.

Agaynst the wormes of the eares
let the ioyce of wormewold be dropt
into the eares.

Put the ioyce of Hengrene, oyle o
vine, the ioyce of a leek, the milke of

of a woman þ geneth a man chylle
sucke into a viole of glasse thre daies & thre nightes setting the mouth
open, it is sayd to restore the hearing
wounderfull well.

The gall of a Gote put in to the
ear with ioyce of a Leeke, taketh
way the Payne in the eare and rel
yngē the hearynge.

The gall of a Geate & womans
mylke temperid wyth Honye, and a
litle Mirche is a principal medicinē

Boyle the ioyce of Segrene put in
a holow Scallion in the fyze, & put
the ioyce that is strayned therout in
to thyne eare, & laye the Oynō
the same, in maner of a plaster, it is
very much worth in both causes.

Chas. The ioyce of wilde Margeran
mixt wyth womans mylke & put
to thyne eare taketh away pain
therof.

The ioyces of Iuy myxt with com
mon oyle & put into the eare taken
away

bway the grefe.

Item Betelles that are foside in þ
oung of beastes grynded & mypte
þy whole oyle of Roseys & the rinde of
Domegranate, yf the oyle be put in
to the eares, and the rest beinge the
regges be plasterid on, they wyl
ake away the payne of the eares.

Item yf a stone, or a cozne fall in platear.
o the eare, put into it thynges that
þyl soften or make easie, & let the pa-
ient alwayes lye on that eare, that
it decline or be coming forthward
þe euer readi to receave it, yf not, let
þym stop his nostrelles and mouth
and prouoke hymselfe to snees, yf it
þyl not be so nether, applye betole
onto the eare with fyze, then agayn
put into þ ear Turbentine or bird
þane vpon the ende of a Spicke, and
let it sticke to the eare, yet put it in
and put it out agayne.

The ioyce of an Onion, with two
mans mylke doth wonderfully al-
lase.

Swage

Diesco.

swaegē the grefe.

The ioyce of Balconye cast into the
eare lake warme, is very profitablie
agaynst the payne, deafnes and o-
ther impesdymentes of the eares.

Item the fat of a ffre doth greatly
cure the payne of the eares.

The ioyce of bay leaues distellid
to the eares doth not permitt deaf-
nes, nor other straunge soundes to
abyde in the eares.

Oyle myngled wyth Cynamoni
most souerayneste thinge of all the
Delavelle grefe of the eares.

Oyle wherin bitter almondes ha-
ue be stampyt, or oyle of Juniper,
oyle of p deocoris of onyons, or of
radyshe, al & every of these are good
for eares that haue their grefe of
cold mater.

These ioyces kill the wormes of the
eares, the ioyce of wormewood, and
the ioyce of peache leaues, or pior-
ce of wyld cucumber.

Talen.

Distel

Distill into the eare the fat of an
Eele wþt the ioyce of an Onyon &
f singrene þ groweth on iyles, put
it in luke warme and it taketh away
þe deafnes.

Likewise the ioyce of Isop mire Mace
wþt oyle, and bloud warme put in
oþt the eares taketh away the þynne
full ache of the eates.

Item a perfume of whote Wyne Gabert.
þer doþ greate open the eares and
þot much good to the hearing for
þe sharpnes of it.

Hem stamp Anþtes egges and Galex.
Traine them thorough a clothe and Discole
þut ther unto the ioyce of Swines
grasse or Knotgrasse and dystell it
into the eates it helpeth long conne
nued deafnes.

These byyne of a boþe poured in
to the eare dryeth vp the humour of
the dysease, and healeith it quickly.

Stamp onions & Comin wþ oyle
and

and rub the eares & lay it to holes
it wil take away þ grefe of þ eares.

Plini.
Scula.
Plini.
Dona.
Pacer.

The fat of frogges instilled or
dropte into the eares taketh away
þs tynklinge or sound in them.

The fat of a Lyon or of a fox
of much valour agaynst the pain
of the eares & al paynes besides.

The ioyce of creuises myghtly
healpeth the grefe of the eares.

The ioyce of a Willow tre leaues
put into the eares helpeth the hum

The fat of a Doormous put into
the eares helpeth the grefe therof.

Take of Alume. 3 i. Castoren. 3 i.
of salt Peter. 3 i. & a half, let the soþ
in the best wine that may be gotten
then strayne it & let the same wþm
be put into the eares luke-warme.

It would much helpe to anoput
the out syde of the eares & to laye
therin fourme of a plaster.

The gaul of an Hare made hol
with the fetwet of a Fox and spic
nach

hard healeth the deafnes.

Exinke a whole Mouse stampfe &
myrtle wþt wine and Spikenatde,
it wonderfully healeth an old conti-
nued Payne of the eates.

Cfor the Morphew.

The Causes.

Egross and slymy bloud charged
to whyle flegme, or to melancholye.

The Sygnes.

CThe skynne to be spotted lyke
a Snake.

CRemedies.

Cap. xiit.

To repell or take away þ mor-
phewe or Kingworme myrtle
myrtle wþt the water of the inner
kernels of Pine Apples and wþt
the creme þ stiteh aboue the warm
apple anoynt the Kingworme and
wyll heale it, without doubt.

Cbathe made of the chaffe of barley
Dries of the leaves of Mallowes
and

Nogerr.

and wormeboed, and after annoyd
it wylh thys oynement. Take harly
meale and flower of fenigreke and
Ropace, make dust or pouder of thi
eche in lyke quantite, and myng
it wylh the ioyce of an onion, & holl
scummed and clarified and annoyd
the place therwith.

Agaynst the Kingwormes or mo
phewes that hath long regnedyd
one, take of Camphorze. 3 i. of Wa
rate. 3 ii. of the meale of Ciche peal
beynge redde. 3 iii. mangle them
joyce and Honey.

Plini. The fat of Lions, smerde on
the face wylh Rose oyle, kepereth
whytnes.

Galen. seoth a Lacert being grene teghit
wyth whyte wyne in oyle hale
thyrd partie, scrayne it, and putt
hyn whyte wate and an moynt
place therwyth, this is proued.

The rote of a little burre sodden

gineger and dyed over the ringes
worme healeth the same.

The same doth the rate of a plan-
ayne stampyd wyth Wyneger & salt
& strayne and after the place wyth
warme Wyneger must be anoynted

To put away the woxinkles out of
he face and all other greefe , stampyd
he dye rate of a wilde cucumber,
iste it and myngle it wyth water, &
washe thy face , & washe it agayne,
wyth other colde water , do thys for
ii. dayes space, and it shal haue wo-
erfull effecte.

To make at the face fayre, smere
thy face all ouer with bulles bloud
it taketh awy the blenyfhe in the
face, and makeith the face fayre.

Coluer dounge grounde in Wynes-
ye and smeared ouer thy face put-
ith away al morphew & tawnynes
this hath ben proued.
A chepes lyuer frische kynd &
barne lappye to thy face, it maketh
a fayre

and sayre coloured, and amorous
face.

Cfor the toothache.
Le causes.

CThe synowes beinge verye hot
or cold or great quantity of humors
fallynge from the head to the gummis.

Le sygnes.

CThe paynes is knowen but
ynough.

CRemedies.
Cap.xv.

Disco. **Y**f you washe your mouth on
a moneth wyth the wyne off
decocction of the roote of Wa-
terte, thou shalte be healed of
tooth ache.

Salt myxte with dowe & baked
gaynst the fyre, and so layde on
tooth healeth the ache perfectly.

In a vehement ache put a ly
of the joyce of grotide Iuy, in the

are on þy syde as thy ache is, it wyl
lytle greue the, but incontynente
by toth ache shall ceas.

The toyce of yellowe flagge put in-
to thine eare is of the same operacio
Put henbane seide vpon the coles
and receue the smoke therof into thy
teethe by gapyng and holdynge thy
nouch ouer it, it kylleth the worme
and asswagithe the paine, thyg hath
ben proued.

Anoynt thy toth wþh mary of an
oþre it hath ben tried þt doth hele.
The flower or meale of wild pop-
pyseed put into the hollowe tooth
oth quickly heale.

Item let the mouth be washed
þyth the decoction of our Ladys
Thistel, it taketh away the payne.

Fyll the tooth wþh a pece of Ra-
she rote, or let thy gummes or thi
teeth be rubbed therwyth it taketh
away the ache.

That thy teeth never ake, take the
G.i. pouder

pouder that cometh of hyslyng of
hartes horne, and let it seth in walm
in a newe earthen pot and so put it
into thy mouth wheare thy grefe is

Diosco Wyne or water after (as the cause
is) of the decoction of vpple. Cucum-
mer holdyn in thy mouth dryueth
waye the Payne.

The ioyce of Succarye put into
the eare, or nostril that is on the con-
trary syde to the grefe taketh away
utterly the tooth ache, the stone of a
Date taketh away the paynes.

Sethe the rinde of a Mulberry
rote, in the ioyce of a cluster of gra-
pes unto half, and waſhe thy mou-
the therbyth, and thy teeth shall ne-
uerake.

Pacer Rubbe thy teeth often with a
scenepe roote, and it shall take away
the wormes in them and abynges
ever.

Agaynst a stronge Payne ſetth
lets in wine & hold the in thy mouth

Vineg-

Uyneger wherin the roote of Hen-
bane is sodde taketh the ache in the Discen-
teeth awaie, if thy mouth be washed
therw and holdē a good while ther-
n. Hartes horne burned tyl it ware
obyle, and beaten fyne maketh the
teeth cleane & ihe gumes, & ceaseth
the burning Payne in them

Anſces

Galen.

Stampfe two cloues of garlyke &
ye it abouſe thy armie on that syde
hat þ tooth ake, nere to the hand
draweth away al the Payne.

Discen-

Put into the eare of the same syde
hat the teeth ake, the joyce of Bleſſ
and of the leaues of wyld cucumet,
taketh away the tooth ake.

Let thy teeth be washed wyth the
reſection of wyld Marjerain, or cus.
put into thy tooth a burning ſickē Conſe-
or above all hearbes, or moze then
all hearbes the same helpethe the
teeth.

Decapine Stampfe and put into the
hollow tooth taketh away þ paines

Discen-

G. ii. ther-

therof.

Wineger of the decoction of Colle
Galen. quintida, helde a good bohyle in the
mouth is a princypall remedy, oþer
it be sodden in the rinde therof.

The mylke of wetwoxt baked
Diosco the branne of Corne and put into
hoole of the tooth breakeþ þe tooth.

Fyl the hollowe tooth wþ the gum
of Iuy, it wyl take away the tooth
ache.

Touch the tooth that aketh with
the rote of water crowfote, inconveni-
ent it taketh the Payne away & bi-
keth the tooth.

Wash thy teeth wþ the water
the decoction of pomegranates
flowers and put þe pouder of the sa-
flowers into thy tooth, it doth ma-
ke the teeth fast and taketh away the
the therof by restraining the rewar-

Make a gargarisme of the Deem
tyon of sage, Rue, Pelletozy, yspop
blacke Ellobor of the rote of wyl-

Cucum

Lucummer, the roote of Calamynyt
of the stalke of Digan, & parte of
besyde, put into the eare on þ syde
þe ache is of, with oyle.

If the grefe be exceeding paynful
ut therto Opium temperyd with þ
olke of an egge half sod. There be
so whiche make of the dregges of
yle, the lyknes of sylke thriedes þe
ake the dregges of oyle that hathe
o groundes of Durc or sande and
the it in a caudron of brasse til it be
ycke and then thy put it vpon the
teeth þ ake, for it quencheth the paine
and he that doth the same wyth the
yce of sober grapes tyll it be lyke
ony and put therof vpon the teeth
that be eaten hollow, it pulleth them
out by the rote, or els maketh away
þe eassier pullyng out of them.

If the hollow tooth be filled with
cowes dung it breaketh the tooth
and taketh away the Payne.

Soyle fyne cornes of the seed of I

up in the rind of a pomegarnal
oyle of roses & put it to the eare
the ryght side, and it wyl take away
the paine of thy teeth on the lyft side
the Payne of the contrarye parte.

The rote of blacke Henbane myght
ly herte, & it be applyed to thy tooth
that aketh and the cootes therof,
wyll faull out by it selfe , inconty-
nent, but beware lest it touche other
teeth also, for then they wyll fall ou
as many as are touched therwyth.
Of the same operacyon is the heare
be beyng rubbed vpon the tooth.

Const. Mangle the powder of pelletor
called in Latin *Pitethru* wyth the
mylke of wertwort and wyth Gal-
banum, and lay it on the toothe and
it wyll breake, and the Payne shall
taken awaie therby.

Rubbe thy toothe wyth a root
of walwort, it taketh away þ Payne
therof.

Diosco Put the ioyce of assodyll into
ear

it taketh away the Payne of
þy teeth on the contrary syde, of the
same operacion is the toyce of succo-
tishe.

Sethe the roote of henbane in vynegar, which vynegar holde a good
þyphle in thy mouth it taketh away
þe ache of the teeth.

The joyce of towne cresses put in
þo the eare on that syde that aketh,
aketh away the ache therof.

Let Isoleþ boyle in vynegar & let
þe tooth be washed therþy, it ta-
ke away the Payne therof quickly.

The roote of cynkfoyle or the wa- Diosco
er of the decoction thereof, put into
þe mouth and as it were gargary-
ed, takeh away the ache of þy teeth
A decoction of the leues of the tree
that is called of the apothecaries,
Tamariscus, helpeth the tooth ache.

Pouder made of dogges teeth put in Stryrus
þo soi tooth dote put awai þy toothach
The brayne of a partriche put into

G.iii.

the

the hollow tooth þeaketh the same
taketh away the abyng.
Water or wyne wherin þ leaues
the damasyne tree, or the rynde of
rose therof haue be sodde, the mor
the beyng often wasshed therwyl
fastyneth the teeth and gumes, and
kepeth all the whole mouth from
kynge of payne.

The ioyce of þ rote of dogge fennel
or of the herbe therof put into the
hole of the tooth wyl not permyle
ny worme to lyue therin.

Rue sod in wyne, & layed in forme
me of a playster vpon the payne in
the gumes by drieing vp the humour
it taketh awaye the payne.

Diosco The rote of ~~H~~perage stampfe and
layde vnto the toothe þeaketh wyl
wol draweth out the same, without
payne.

The leaues of Sage layde vnto
the tooth þeaketh, eaketh awaye the
ache and conforteth the teeth þe
hurte

hurt through colde, that they be no
more put in grefe therby.

If thou fyl thy teath that are hol-
low w^t pytch of a Cedze tree, it wyl
make them to breake, & if you holde
it longe in your mouth it wyl take
the Payne away quyte.

Mastike somwhat mollifyed w^t
the white of an egge raw & applyed
to the gumes closeth þ choppes of þ
ume & lippes, this hath ben prouid

The lyuer of a Stellyon layde vn-
to the tooth þ doth ake wyl appease
þe ache incontinent.

Take of **S**umache, of **O**kaples
f the berys of the **M**yrrhe tree, of
corns huskes, þ seed of myrrhe tree,
þe seed of **P**lantyne of eche .3i. of
þwhite vitriol of alumme broken in pe-
ces of eche .3i. and a halfe, of floures
f Gilofter and of the seed of **R**osys,
þeache .3ii. & a halfe, let them all be
amped togither after a grosse ma-
ter, and let them sethe in a pot with
water

water wherin. xl. yonge buddes of
bramble that beareth beryes be put
contynually to boyle, tyll halfe the
water be consumed, whiche beyng
strayned and couled, let the pacyn
washe his mouth with the same be
ry oft, which done let him apply it to
the Jaws and teeth.

Item take of Caphozie & let it sethe
in vineger, a litle afterwarde let the
sicke person holde his mouth ouer
it wyll make the ache to cease.

Auscer. Myngle mans heare beyng bi
with oyle of rosys, and put into the
ear, the greefe of thy tooth shall
cease.

Put the pauder of redde Corall
the hole of thy tooth and it wyl fall
out by the rote.

Smalladge rose hanged about
thy necke doth alay the toothache
Put the ioyce of ground Iuy into the
ear of that syde that the tooth doth
ake, it is of wonderful effecte.

If thy teeth be oft washed wyth
the decoction of the rynde of our la-
ges thistell rote, thy teeth shalbe fa-
tined therby, and thy gumes gra-
uen about wylbe made whole.

The Decoction of Pomegarnate
loures or the pouder of them, bring
ynd theron doth the same.

The pouder of corall beyng layde Auscen.
heron also is moost pryncypall in
emforstyng the gumes.

Masticke chewed wyth wine in a
mans mouth, taketh away the tooth Peter.II.
ache.

The roote of Horehound dronke
ichewed of a man fastynge doth
quickly heole the ache of the teeth.

Strawbery leaues chewed in con-
inent taketh awaye the tooth ache,
saure and tryed experyent.

Light a sharpe sticke of ashe, and
whyle it burneth put into the holow
tooth first fyllid with Triacle hit is
muche proued.

The

water wherin. xl. yonge buddes of
bramble that beareth beryes be put
contynually to boyle, till halfe the
water be consumed, whiche beyng
strayned and couled, let the pacyn
washe his mouth with the same be
ry oft, which done let him apply it to
the Jawes and teeth.

Item take of Caphozie & let it sethe
in vineger, a litle afterwarde let the
sicke person holde his mouth ouer
it wyll make the ache to cease.

Answere. Myngle mans heare beyng bi
with oyle of rosys, and put into the
ear, the greefe of thy tooth shall
cease.

Put the pauder of redde Corall
the hole of thy tooth and it wyl
out by the rote.

Smalladge rofe hanged about
thy necke doth alay the toothache
Put the ioyce of ground Iuy into the
ear of that syde that the tooth doth
ake, it is of wonderful effecte.

If thy teeth be oft washed wyth
the decoction of the rynde of our la-
ges thistell rote, thy teeth shalbe fa-
rmed therby, and thy gumes gra-
en about wylbe made whole.

The Decoction of Pomegarnate
oures or the powder of them, being
ayd theron doth the same.

The powder of corall beyng layde Auscen.
heron also is moost pryncypall in
omfortyng the gumes.

Masticke chewed wyth wine in a
mans mouth, taketh away the tooth Peter.Iu-
ehe.

The roote of Horehound dronke
chewed of a man fastynge dothe
wickly heole the ache of the teeth.

Strawbery leaues chewed in con-
inent taketh awaye the tooth ache,
is a sure and tryed experyent.

Light a sharpe sticke of ashe, and
whyle it burneth put into the hollow
tooth first fyllid with Triacle sit is
muche proued.

The

The body and fatnesse of a frog
applied, doth make an easie meanes
to pul out the teeth, & therfore doth
teeth of lyuinge beastes that take
eate them, quickly fale.

Plini.

Let the gumes be rubbed with
ashes of a Delphin tooth, the teeth
at there by greatli holpen, or if they
be touched only w^t the tooth it

Conſ. Talen.

The rote of mouse eare put in the
hollownes of the tooth taketh awaie
the tooth ache, thyg hath bē proued.
Stāp the inner rotes of Nut tree
& mire it w^t oyle, & put þ^e ioyce into
þ eare on þ contrari part þ^e teeth
& he shalbe deliuered out of paine.

Peter. lu

Let the skynne of a serpet be sod
Wineger & hold the same wypneg
a good whyle in your mouthe.
Sup vp (so that ther be nothyng
therof swallowed but gargayled)
a cuppe full (at tymes one vpon an
other) of the ioyce of yarrow fastynge
thou shalt be ryd of thy toothache.

erby.

Seeth the scrapinges of þ rose of a
mulbery tree in wyne, whiche wine
yd in thy mouth it ceaseth þ greafe
contynent.

Of the same operacion is wyne of Galen.
The decoction of Iuy rotes.

If you take one corne of Salte &
wrap it in a fayre whyt cobweb and Kychard
put it into thy hollow tooth it wyll
ale it.

CFor bledyng at the

Nose

CThe causes.

A bayne or arteri opened or bre-
ken within the nose wþ great abun-
dance of blond or to much laboiring

The Sygnes.

CTo blede at the nose.

Remedies.

Capi. xvi.

DHe ioyce of hogges dounge
cast into the nostrelles doth
strayne bloud,

Beware

Beware that no thyngे vpon
bodye harde, as thy gyrdell or
lyke, and hold thy hanful of ther-
des purse and stedfastly loke vp
the lone, it stauncheth bledyng,
it is proued.

Lyke is sayd of beruen.

Lay the ioyce of nighse shad-
gynst the lyuer yf it runne out
the righte nostrell, yf not vpon
splene, it stauncheth the bloude,

Dioscor. The flower of a beane the
skine pulled of, put into y nostril
stauncheth bloud, yf it be a wound

The halfe of a beane layd vpon
a wound closeth vp the wound
restrayneth y bloud, especiall wh-
horpleches haue ben, this hath
prouyd.

Colde stones layd vpon the ba-
nes of the temples and hard hold
theron restrayne the bloud.

The ioyce of Rue put into the
stelles restrayneth the bloud.

The ioyce of a mertle put into the
strelles maketh þ bloud to flowe, Diosco.
it beinge anointed on the fozebed
maketh the same to stoppe.

Yarome smelled unto, or beyng
onke restrayneth bloude, it put in
the nostrelles, maketh it to bled.

Item the stone Jaspis burnyd &
applyed, staunche the bloud.

Lapida.

The asches of the rote of rue, blo-
en into the nostrelles doth won-
derfully staunche the bloud.

The very bloud it selfe burnt and
ade to powder, & blowen vp into þ
nostriles doth wonderfully staunche the
bloud, and close vp woundes, yf the
bloud, runne from the leste nostrell
out a bentose upon the splene, if fro
þer ryght upon the lyuer.

If it be a woman after the saime
tyme lay it on hys teate.

If a woma blede put flax in þ white
her of an egge & apply it to her teate, on
that

Galen

that parte as the hole bledyng,
the ioyce of nyght chaede.

Item make a plaster of posse
clay, vineger & the white of an eare
and apply it to thi coddes it is good
and hath ben proued.

Let the person whiche bledeth
up ryght & let his owne water
being cold be dropped on his face
veneger.

If the heares of an Hare be
into the Vineger and water, and
put into it, is wonderfull good.

The bloud of a Cowe layde vpon
the wounde doth staunce the bloud
incontynent, but I say it is of more
valour beyng burned.

The ashes of a Cowes horne,
into the wounde doth quyckely
streyne it.

Pouder made of ynde, and
vpon the wounde wyrth aliss
ferne rose, stachyph the bloud
healeth the wounde.

The ashes of a crocodile burned to
a well closid pot , stancheth all bled-
ding though he it be of woodz . it clo-
seth vp the baynes and arteries and
healeth burninges.

The bloude of a Thrusse , a par-
trige, a doue, and a turtle doue , put
into the wound stoppeth the bloude
wonderfullly.

The bryne of a man made in forme picer,
of a plaster , and applied w^t y^e ashes Lii.
of a byne, stanchyth bleeding.

Chawe the roote of a nettle bnyll
you may swallowe it, and withoute
doubte the bloud wyll stanche.

Chawe the same tyll you maye
swallowe it, but in no wyse swallow
it and than wyll it stanche, for yf a
man kepe it in hys mouth he can lese
no bloude.

The pouder of the scrapynge of
a caudzon or a fryenge pan Si-
zed and mengled w^t the ioyce of a
nettle, & put into the nostrelles doth

H.i. Stanche

Stanche the bloud incontinent, wh
hath ben prouyd.

Conc. Plaster burnte and stampyd
wyth hares heares and made in a plash
wyth the whyte of an egge starchyd
bloud ys it be in an artery or waine.
A certayne herbe that is common
lye called **Torche** or molyne day
and layd vpon the branches of the
teates, doth stoppe the bledyng
any place.

Plint. The ashes of a burnte frog
applyed to þ place that bledith, doth
staunche it incontinent.

The freshe dounge of a boke
a chefe Remedy agaynste bleeding
at the nose as I fynd in the boke
natures of thinges.

The ioyce of an **Ulis** dounge
dropt into the nostrils or into wades,
stancheth the bloude though
be of a beyne or artery that is wou
dyde of the same.

The calico of tame oysters, and
anoynted in the nostrells, stancheth Diuers
bloud.

The ashes of Hennes fetheres,
snouft vp into the nostrelles, stan-
cheth bloud.

The ioyce of vyolet rootes garge- mazer.
Used in your mouth, and thzote, and
swallowed stancheth oft tymes ble-
ding at the nose incontinent.

The pouder of a nettle snuft into Galen.
the nostrils, wil stanche bloud incō-
tinent.

Item stampe erth wormes wyth
whyte frankencense and the whyte
of an egge it is good.

Pryme rose leaues stampf and layd
in the place that bledith stanchythe
the bloude.

But into thy nostrells y rind of wod
wynde, and the scrappynge of a iapa-
dyche, it is good; An onyon culpe
put into the nose is good also.

If a bayne be broken wythin let
H.ii, the

the pacient vpon his bpper boord
of Towne Cresses. Take one part
of Terra sygillata and an other of
the gumme called Sarasentum, an
other parte of Draganre, stampell
with wine that is old, & make pilles
and geue the pacient to dynke.

Here vnto sethe Goates mylke w
draganre and vse it one day for an
electuary.

Mengle potters claye wyth Rose
water and vineger, and make a pli
ster and apply it, the bloude thereby
shalbe stanched.

Take Confery, and Terra Sy
gillata of ech lyke muche, make
pouder and minister it w rayne wa
ter thre dayes, this bath bene prouid

Richar The heares of an Hare chopp
smale & myrt wyth the whyte of an
Egge, and layd vpon the place that
bledyth taketh away all flowing
bloud.

For the Palsye

Ch

The Causes.

**Grosse humours flowinge to
the synowes.**

The Sygnes.

**That the member hath lost both
sense and motion.**

Remedies.

Cap. xvii.

Malasis is a sycknes called the
Palsey: wherin ether all the bo-
dy or one membre or many mem-
bers be mortifyed and be deprivued
of heling and moving, it happeneth
ther of an imposturall stopping the
ootes of the synowes, that they be-
ing deprived of the lyuelyn spoyles
whiche serue for them be come dead
reels of the flematyke humour,
tolle and undigested, whiche stop-
peth the sayd piaces some tyme of a
roke or faull, whereby the ioynes
of the backe bone are louned and the
synowes which come from the neck

necke or nape of the hed are stoppid
other wbyl the synowes and lym-
tes of them hurte wyth a bruiser
gendreth the palsey, & spesyally in
elde man.

Lapsda. If the tonge be sodenly swypid
through colde, make a hote Garg-
ryslme of the wyne of Decoction
Sage, Rue, & pellitory, it is very
good.

Put these pylles in thy mouth
and vnder thy tonge.

Take of Castoreum of Pelly-
ry of Sponye rootes, of eche ly-
muche make pylles wyth Triade
it is very good.

Anoynte the pacient without wyl-
lyng benedicte or the oynement call-
Martiakon, wth castoren these be
vy good in al pallsis of a cold can-

Rue, pellitory, Sage, Cynamon,
Mustard, salte, let them al boyld
gether in oyle to half, and abynd
pacient therwyth is very good.

Cat

Take a dead earth worme, make a
plaster and laye it vpon the hyndre
parte of the head where it ryseth v
lyche ware, olde oyle, Beares suet,
oluer dounge, quicke lyme mans,
aduise Castoreum Pellitory.

If thou stampe a sylke worme, &
make a plaster and laye it in the na
se of the necke, because lyghtlye the
disease riseth ther, & if it ryse in anot
her place put it there, and not vpon
the hurte member.

If the toungue or throte be in fla
med draw theron a Saphyre, vpon
the grefe for it taketh away þ strok
ynge.

Agaynst al grefes in the flappe
tonge in the mouth vbyche co
uereth the winde pipe.

The Causes.

The recourse of humours from
the head that place.

The Sorgnes.

Great difficultie in swalowyng by
neate redueste and swelling.

H. iii.

Remes

ERemedies.

Cap. xviii.

Eor dyseases in the mouth
Especially in the lytle flap
conerith the windpipe called Wn
some call it Columella that is a
le flap, it is righlye a lytle pem
fleshe hangyng in the rouse of
mouth which somtyme swelleth and
greuyth one very mouche.

If the pece of fleshe be so long
hangyng, make a noysment if it
so reuelte, and afterwarde make
gargarisme wyth the water of
coction of Pomegranate flowers,
Wineger, the huskes of acornes and
such lyke, make a powder of Pepper
and the royre of flowes and put it
the pece of fleshe wyth thy thumb
Fyll a shel and ynche thicke with
piche, galbanū, Opoponare, Cal
minete, and aplye it to the nape of
necke beneth the hol, it greatly hel
peth the grefe, of Woula by drafte

yn

ng it, and better it were of a nother
art lykewisse were put in the crow-
ne of the head beyng Chauen ther-
i haue I proued. Laye a hooke
gge well sodden and the shell pilled
f & somewhat brused vnto the crow-
ne of the head.

Mengle gume, Rue, Musterde,
frankencens, Pythe, Opopo-
ape, Galbanum and Calamente,
let them be aplyed in a greuous syc-
enes.

A cautery wyth Golde is the best
emedy.

The ashes of Colewoorde Rotes ^{Diosco.}
burnt, put wyth ons fynger to the
lape, doth ease it by driendg vp þy
noys.

Pulioll royall warmed in Wynes
wyer geuen to drynke and aplyed to
þe nostrels doþe quicklye Restore
peache sodaynly loste.

¶ Of the Squinancy.

The

C The Cancre
G Great multitude of bloude &
choler drayngage to the muscles of
the shote.

C The Sygnes.
To haue his mouthe open by
reed eyes, that he can neyther swal-
lowis meate, nor drawe his brest.

C Remedies. Cap.xix.
They haue turned cinanch of si-
nanche into squinancy. Si-
nache is an inflamation of the throll
whiche we call the squinanci, and it
cometh of synancken which sygnifi-
eth to choke, for in this dysease ther
is great danger of chokynge.

Cstan. In the squinaci fyft let therbe a
yne cut, after þ vse repercussive gal-
garismes win & a wout evapora-
ting, þ the master may cōforth (as i
exāple) the ioyce of morel, wherin is
tyl, roses, Licorise, & a litle of cassia
fistu'a bath bin, soddē in , after þ let
the baynes be cut vnder the tonge,

dogges bord w̄ or aplis if it be blod
com into þ thole of laye in forme of
plaster, doth wonderfully heale it.
Let the head of a Lylly be stamped
w̄ leuen and let the ioyce be tempe-
red with sowes milke, whiche beynge
sodden and gargarised dothe by hyg-
owne properte beake the same.

Item snaffles that be greate are
found in the trees, made and aplled
as a plaster, are aboue all medicines
that are ordyned to breake and ripe
the squinance, this is prouyd.

Take þt be sodden in vineget plater,
and vsed as a gargarisme and the
swelling in the thole oz of the grape
in the roise of the mouth wil be con-
sumed, Especially if þ slovers ther-
of be made in poudre & put vnder þ
swelling wþt thy synger.

Item bentoseg aplled to the head
beynge chauen, drame the hangyng
nesse awaye, and so ease that party.
Make pulse of the braine of
lyght

Iyght wherof some bof moist foyt
wineger wherin first Rue hath ben
sodden, then open thy mouth so fyn
the it restoreth wonderfullly þ speach
being lobo.

Dioscor. The aches of any le-roote dryed
by a helpeþ the dysseas of the mou-
the and flap if it be swoollen.

Let the rots of Saledyne stampfe
sethe in wyne, wherof a Gargan-
tine made healeþ the swelling in
mouth and purgeth the head.

Gilbert A plaster made of dogges turde
mans ordure and the gall of a bull
is very good.

Make a gargarisme with the de-
coction of dryed fygges, and dog-
ges turde it doth quickly open þ
postume.

I haue harde many expert men say
þ Werue stampfe and layd to white
as a plaster bath healeþ oftentimes
the squinancie.

Dioscorides sayeth that Weruen
bound

ode to she swellinges dothe open
hem, heale them, and sparle them.

The flower of Ore eye contyns Diosco.
uallye eaten, never wyl suffer the
manci to rysen or grove.

The earth of a Swallowes nest
made in a plaster takeith awaie the Auncr.
ordlyng of the Jaws and teares.

The flowres of Pomegranate, and
Comphore made to pouder is a bles-
ed medecyne to heale the swellynge
in the throte.

Gaules wþt salte Armoniakē are
ood therfore.

This hath ben proued, take of the
red of Roses a pound & a halfe, of
yce of goates beard. 3.iii. sett the
wyne and make a Gargarisme.

Agaynst a daungerouse squinacy
wne olde Swallowes in a new ear-
then pot & miengle the pouder ther-
wþt hony, and wþt a quyll put
doun into thy throte.

In the daunger herof take awaie þ
bloud

Galen.

bloude to hentolys aplyed betw
þ sholders of þ paciet, it doth m
dymynishe the matter and drayn
it to the contrary part.

Wrap all the throte on the ~~þ~~ eyng
Gerard. part, with wolle depte in the deco
on of Istop and oyle slyue.

Dipp a sylken threde in a mor
Conſt. bloud, & ſo let that threde dipt in
mouse bloud be ſwallowed of þ
ryent it is very good.

The ordur of an infant, & of a dog in the
in lytle caſe beinge dipt a meſſe cloth
with hony healeth the ſquinanci.

Let there be made a platter of
fresh ordure of a man, & aplyed on
warde, w leuen, gume of trees, and
the aſhes of burnt Time, the ſame
a hedgehogge, this doth rypen a
draw out þ mater & warely breedeth
the a poſte: beware þ you bſe of lyke
wardly no repercuſſynes, but diſſe
uyng, drawing & riping medici-

Scabioſe. gaſgarſled. Dzen

yonke , or made in forme of a plas-
ter, healeth the squinanci þ is pastre
ope of healing, this is of certeynse.
Item in the mouth of the paciente
þ eyng open , put a stycke, as a gag-
ge and matke well the place of þe
apostume and pricke it wþ a shat-
te or stycke, ther is nothyng of lyke ef-
ficacie , for manye Authoritez have
þ oftentimes pronounced the same.

To heale the diseases of the mouth
in the Unula , put fyne Salte in a
clothe and binde it to the kerries of
þe necke it is very good.

¶ Against horsnesse and coughē.

¶ The causes.

The coughē cometh of superfluous humors coming from the head
or of colde, duste, smoke , and suchē
lyke horsnesse is when the humoure
fallereth into the wynd pype.

¶ The sygnes.

¶ To coughē or to be horse.

¶ Remedies

Remedies.

Cap. xx.

The gume that is of the Chay
trees dissoluyd wþt olde wine
and geuen to sup vp, dothe
well ease the sharpe Arteries of
þrest.

Rostyd fylberdes or hasel nutt
Dioſce. ſtampt and ministred with hony
leth the grefe of a longe conſympt
coughē.

Agaynst a continued and daun-
gerous droppynge of the rebome,
agaynst the ulceracion of the lippe,
apply vnto the head beyng ſhauer
mustard ſeed, and the ſkinne ſhall
exasperate and the rebome dryed.

Seeth Baye berpes in water, and
the ſmoke therof receyued at þ
trylles and eares, will thorough-
dry vp the rebome.

Take þ fume of Laudanum and
frankensence, cast vpon white co-
leg, nothinge dryeth better þ rebome.

and conforteth the brayne.

A sasetida taken wth a reere eg
in the evenyng openeth the stop- Conf.
spinges of the leuer that comethe of
grossz and flegmy humors, and hel-
peth them that be shorte brethed.

Item lye made of the ashes of a Disc.
that oke, openeth mightyly the stop-
pyng of the leuer, chefely that whi-
ch cometh or engendreth of any ve-
nemouse matter, by dyssoluyng, and
dyssuming the superfluous humors.

The lyghtes of a foxe is verye Syrups:
good for shorte and painful draw-
inge of breath and to all strayght-
nes of the lyng.

The young of a Ramme eaten off Galen.
yses is good a holosome therfore.

The pouder of a dogges toyd spren Galen.
aled on a felt of Heare or cloth Dipt
in hony , and olde greate made and
ppiled to the brest or necke of the
diseased healeth the squinanci.

and mustered in dry figges , and

I.i.

genus

gene the patient them to eate i[n]t
euenyngge. It doth dissolve the gro
bunct and openyth the stoppy[n]g
of the lightes, and also the condic
of breatheynge.

The smoke of Arsenid
receivid by the mouth helpeth them
that haue great paines to take the
breath.

Cagaynst spylyng[e] of bloude.

Scrype. The Causes.

CA Scrype, greate cryeng,
hote rewme, repleyon, or greate
nesse.

CThe Signes be playn
ynough.

CRemedies. Cap.xxi.

When a man spyttesth oz
bomyth bloude, geue
hyr to drynke the ioice Galen,
of Knot grasse, and it
halt ceale incontinent, it was pro-
uidyd.

The grece of a Henne, a Gose,
A Prgge, and a Ducke, the Marye
stan Ore, ffe the Butter, Oyle of
Apoleties, of eche a lyke muche,
mngle them all together and mel-
le theym, and putte there unto
whyle Waxe, Gumme Arabick
Dragons so that it be like an oint-
ment but fyoste laye Toe vpon the
breaste of the pacynte, dyppe in the
Decoclyon of greate Mallowes,
day and kepe it there vntyll he sweate,
than let the brest be anointid with
his oynement, and laye aboue the
ame a foxe skynne, or els another
þe thynge warme, no thynge hel-
þt more outwardly than this.

3.II. Sethe

Disc.

Heth dry fygges in white
or in claret, but first fil the fyge
w^t mustard seede, and let him drinke
the wyne euery night when he haue
eaten the fygges, it openeth all the
pynges of the leuer so that he may
breath at his wyll.

Gume of a Peache tre geue to hym
that rechit or spitteth bloud, helpeth
greatly and openeth the inward
wesures of the brestte and purgeth
the inwards of the longes.

The pouder of dry mulberes is
the best remedy, for the y^t spit bloud
A Sirup for them that can stand
take ther brest, take the joyce of
rote of swete bicer, yong Time:
Rimyniack, y^t joyce of flowres, boone
Cozal, and the pouder of Rue, folke
fote, or Mynkes, y^t rynnes of Poo-
granates, Okeaples, gume of
dicke, Dragance, Camfrey, Bon-
grasse, of the seede of Rybbworts,
Manna, sumach, Dragos bloude,

fbloud wort, of eche of these 3 i
nd of Sugge take foure pounde,
þa make a syrupe of Ribwort and
zue it wyth the decoction of quin-
es, Leyles, & Medlers, this is ver-
y good agaynt the blody flurke, bo-
wyng and such lyke.

Englysch Cyme, a viençian Ty- Diosc.
pe, stamp them together and boile
hem in seithynge water, let it be set
þyde a day & a nyght in a pot well
dosed that the smoke may not brea-
þe out, let it be strained, & put melt
þer unto, and beynge scomed
þ, let it be geued to the pacient in þ
goinge to bed it healeth the stoppin-
ges of the condites of them which
þe shorte brethid.

Almonds genen to them that spyl þacer.
þloud, is a singuler helpe.

The rore of Dragace or serpentine
þith claryfyed Honey cleaseth hu-
mors out of the brest, so that þ shall
þat returne or engender agayne.

I. iii.

¶

COf the sodayne losyng of strengnes
debilitie of the hycall splices,

The Causes.

CIt commeth of all great euacu-
tions, as losyng of bloude, great
lates vehement moxyon, swetynge
ouermuch, sozo're feare and of
intemperance of the hearte, but
Author toucheth that aloniy whi-
cometh of euachaycons.

The Sygnes.

CTo lose all the stcength sodenly
with cold of the extreame partes,
swetynge in the face, with despayre
and great paynes.

Remedies.

Cap. xxii.

SE th a Hene in a pot welde
sed on every side tyll you per-
ceyue þ towe partes are consumed
take it forth & applye þ Hene cut
peces to the pacientes Nostrzelles
and geue hym the brothe to dryngh
theron

herof, & adde to the same Hen, Ma-
ke, Cubebes, Wasyl, Anthoz and
such whyche comforthe ih the herfe.

The milke of a Bitch is very good p[re]cer.

Geue the paciente thys plaster
blowing, take the scraping of gold
Magarites of both soies. 3 i. of
raslike. 3. ii. of Cubebes of spadiu[m]
of the scrapyuge of Juoy, the bone
fan Hartes herte, of burnt Silke
of rosis of eche. 3 ii. of white gredde
Cozal of eche. 3. i. of cloues. 3 i. of su-
es, set two pound, of muske of Amber
fche. 3. i. make a plaster, or a pou-
der therot it doth wonderfully com-
fort in all kynd Syncope, if it be of
much swete or heate, geue unto
the pacient suger of Rosis w[ith]
cold water & spynkle on hym some-
Rose water, Cozal doth greatly com-
forte the herte.

The wod of aloes musk, amber ma-
p[re]cer,
like, & such lyke do confort þ hearie
newynge þ liuelines of þ spirites

3. iii. and

and naturall heate.

Matgarites corall, the scrappynge
of Iuoz, the bone in the harts br
gold, Spuer, Heleboze and oþer
suche lyke do strengthen the vitall
spiritis by purfyeng the bloudyn
the body and by alterynge the vnu
turall heate.

Treakele in all causes, & therof
of offadile haupnge in it the herte
to quicken and to strengthen, both
cherþyng the harte by defendyng it
from poynson and kepyng it in
strength.

Coyskyng and lothyng,

Coyskyng and lothyng,

Coyskyng cometh either by lack
of meate and greate euacuation,
or of corruptyon of the meate & great
quantitie of sharp humors, lothyng
cometh of muche corrupte meate,
sum grosse and sharpe humor.

Coyskyng and lothyng,

Remedes.

Cap. xxiiii

Anyse

Aspes seed dried and smel-
led vnto, taketh away yel- Disc.
yng and lothyng.

Setony myrtle wylb hony and af- Macer.
a soft mynyssred, maketh good
digestion and afterward it is good
oparge, the same also takē, taketh
away bomptynge.

Endyue made in a plaster and a Isac.
ployed to þ stomake, doth comforte
the same wonderfully, the same ta-
keth away the payne of the stomak
and the cough, & also shorȝt breathe.

Wylde Margeram Dronke wylb Macer.
warne water taketh away the gna-
wyng of the stomake incontenely.

Gume of a chery tree dissolved
in wwyne and geuen to drinke taketh
away the lothesomnes of a weake
heatkyng stomake.

Water of the decoction of Opium
with water and hony taketh away
the belkyng of the stomake.

Water crobore face stamped with Isac.
etom

crummes of bread & a plaster
therof taketh away the heate of the
stomake.

Disc.

Cozall stamped and dronke with
water, apesyth for euer the grete
the stomake and bely,

Auscen.

Stampē Pomgranates hole with
the rynde, and take a poude of hon
let them boyle together till the be
thicke, geue therof a quantite unto
the pacient fastynge with colde wa
ter, it restorþ the appetyte very
well.

Isac.

The ioyce of Pomgranates taken
and made in a plaster with Harte
bran, and applyed on the mouth ta
keh awaye the gnawynge about
the harte and stomake.

Veruen beynge eaten doth wonda
fully stye vp the appetyte it hath
ben prouyd.

The ioyce of Walworte ministred
ix. daies with Honey taketh away
swellinge of the stomake and loseth

the

to helpe.
The rooses of Mungoyste, and Hel-
le, and y leaues of Wormod staple
together geue to y pacient to drinke
with warine water and Hony, pro-
voke vomyting incontinent.

Pastickke basterid with white of an Eioste,
Egge, and vineger applyed vnto y
spone of the stomake, it comforteth
the stomake immediatly, & restrey-
neth vomyting, zedwarp, chawed
of the pacient fastynge and swal-
led downe taketh awaye the grefe
of the bely.

Aloes helpeþ the stomake aboue Eioste.
all other medicines.

Against y paine of the stomake of a
cold cause Stampe Englishe Galen
gall, & let it boyle in oyle and so be
plastered on the mouthe of the sto-
make, it is a principall remedy.

Make a plaster of .iii. vn. of Oli-
banū & .iii. vn. of Wax, and vn. &
half of cloves. Calamēt taken and
Neppe

Peppe with wyne taketh abayn
payne of the stomake.

Water Roseg stampet and drynk
with wyne, do greatly restrayne bi
mystynge.

Galen.

Againste ouer much bomysynge
and flur of the bellye, boyle comyn
in byneger & let the pacient drynk
the vineger or eat Comyn.

Boyle frankensence and the ioyne
of Myntes & a litle Vineger togo
ther and make a plaster therof and
dynd it to the spone of the stomach
Stampe of Masticke of Comyn,
Bay berries of ech. 3. i. myngyd
with ioyce of Rue , apply the same
with Tow vpon the stomak, it hath
a wonnderful operacion.

COf the paynes in the legges.

CThe Causes.

Create heate or drynesse , much
drynkyng of wyne, eatyng of salt
meates, or rewme.

CThe Sygnes.

Daynes

Paynes in the lytle syde w^t conge-
yng and difficultye of bzetbyng,

¶ Remedies.

Cap. xxxiii.

The grefe therof that cometh
by cryinge, by smoke, by duste
.. .. & by heate, is easely curped, yf
the geue the pacyent whan he goeth
to bed cold water to drinke wherin
licoris hath ben sodden, and therin
out Suger Candy, in the morynge
whē he ryseth geue him a lystel moy-
tell of bread dypt in the same water
(t) shall slake his thyriste, of the same
operacion is cleare water.

These pylles are herye good for
the same, take of Gume Arabiche,
Dragance of every one. iii, of fran-
densence. ii. & a half. make them vp
w^t honye.

¶ Agaynste the Pleurysy.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Great quantite of hote bloud ha-
ving recourse to þ thine skin which
is

is about the rybbes.

The syngnes.

CDifficulite of breathynge,
coughes great paynes and prickynge
in the syde with a soze feuer.

Remedies.

Cap. xxv.

Against the pleurisy the best
counsell is to cut a waine
the contrary syde to the disease, ab
let full ryppynge it ought to be on the
same syde, for in the begynnyng the
influence of the matter is to be turn
ed on y eftare part after the fyr
Phlebotomy thou must use hou
repercussiue medicenes that the ou
ward partyes of the bodye may be
comfortyd and the matter goo
waye, yf in dede there be anye su
pition of cold matter, use partly
percussiue medicenes partly euap
ratrice confortatrice, maturative
monge all whiche the beste is a ble

dr

derfull of the decoction of Camomyl, Honys, and Fenegreke, & suchelike.

In a hote pleurisie never make evaporationes, for then after muste you make the sozer attractions, because that the layenge to of thinges evaporaþynge, worketh only the increase of paine, for all medicines evaporaþynge and drawe frome the inwardre parte by subtillynge the humour and increasyngh worme by openinge the awayes, vse therfore Maturatius, Ingrossatius, and Divisius, as these folowyngh. Rose of Holy hoke, drye Liquiris, Ryce, Mylike or joyce of Wheate steyped in water a certayne dayes, and Lysenede, fenigreke, fletwoxt, Pease, Barlye, and suchelike the seede of Mayden heare, Endyue with popised mixt with warme thinges I haue receuid this knowledge of

a certayne man & woxthy credyn
this is a moost sure remedie & with
out daunger because it maketh
cause and humoz of the pleueryst
come forth.

Stamp the rote of **S**cabious
halfe a pound of red **C**orall. it. ou
tes of **H**uger, and make a sirupe
when the decoctyon shall begynne
be almost enoughe put into þ same
a pouid & a half, of the ioyce of **S**a
biouse of þ powder of corall almyd
let it be strynged, and geue theri
a good draught to the pacient it by
beth and openethe the aposteme
constenent and cleane it by spilling
Stampe a cluster of drye syggas
wyrth suet, or oyle of gume, & make
a plaster therof, is of a wonderfull
effecacy.

Make a plaster of the roote of **h**o
hoke and **s**enygreeke, wyrth bran
Hempsele and butter.

Make a good plaster of the bran
of

of fentgreke & Lynside , and wher
and of Leuin, make bread with but
ter and aplye the same hote.

Boyle the bran of Fenigreke & Lin Plint.
ede in oyle of Violets and Butter,
and myngle them wyth Mallowes
ysoluyd , and wyth freshe Hogges
grece,hete all together , and make a
plastrure of it beinge hote & renewe it
often,

Dyp wool in the decoction of Holy
hoke and Butter , and let thy syde
be wrapped often therwyth.

Mengle wel Leuenid bread wyth
Butter, and to the decoction of Ho
ly hoke, and oyle of Bayes geuen to
the pacient part therof to eate , and
after make a plaster and laye it vns
to the apostume behynde and before
thou shalte fynd a wonderfull cure.

Rue dronke healeth the plencyse
quickely.

Dios.

The dounge of a boze wyth wa
ter is a synguler helpe to those that

K.i. spylls

spit bleude.

C To be larasyne, or agaynst colpi
uenesse.

C The Causes

C Immoderate exercysse, or lack
therof, wyth vsynge of restrycytt
meates.

C The Sygnes

C To be costiue and haue no segi-

C Remedies.

Cap. xxvi.

Galen,

T O louse the belye, mingle the
gaule of a Bul, Aloe, Salgem
and oyle together, & anoynte þ tow
Demet, whin a momenit it prouoketh
a man to the stole, Howbzede rool
Stampfe & layd to the nauyl and the
bely of the pacient moueth flure.

Dios. The ioyce hereof layd to wth spile
very well purgeth the bely.

Diosco Swete Cherries eaten in a morning
fastinge w the kernels do prouoke
the bely so myghtely, that the fete be
yngre soze by soine infirmitie, shalbe
healed

caaled therby.

Collyquietida myrl wyth Honey &
Suls gaull, and applyed to the bely
doth lose the same.

One pyll here of taken and eaten
doth inconstenente moue the bely, it
ash byn prouid.

Take wolle or sylke dypp in the
oyce of Howbread roote & in wyns
use it for a subpository.

Hallowe roote stampie fyft and
od & myngled wth old hogges grece
& a lytle brā put ther unto & applied
to the stomake mouyth the bely.

Walworte roote or the ioyce of the
midell rynde of an elder tree myrie
the fat of a mouse and layd vnder
nauil, moueth the bely to be laxatiue
alsuppository made of hard sope as
noynted wyth Butter and a iyle
Salgeme sprynkled theron or els
gume, loseth the bely,

Hallows & mercuri sodde wth hoggs
lent & eaten, cause a holsome stole.

Take of nesynge powder, of black hellebor, hermodactyl, bryony, sponge, of Hanbane, of the greate Galgal, of singrene, þeroyce of coliquintida, of Aloë of echë lyke porcion, when you wyll haue a laxe, annoynt the plantes of your fete: and if thou wyll vomyte, annoynte the palmes thy handes, and when thou wyll bynde thy selfe agayne washe thy handes, or annoynte them wyth maneraton.

One corne of Comon baye salt, bynge put into the foundement, doþt incontenente moue thee to the hole

Stampe Sauyne well sodde firste wyth hogges suet, and stamp them bothe in the water therof, and make anointment and annoynte thy nauyll.

Mengle bulles, gaul, Aloë, sauge and olie together, and annoind therewith wythin the mouthe of the fundamente it prouoketh flaxe of the bell

ly in contenenſe.

After the ſame maner the gaule of a
ull beunde to the nauyl with ſowe
ouoketh to the ſtole, Of the ſame
eracion is oyle of bayes.

The whaye of mylke dothe worke
ter lyke ſorte.

The ioyce of walwozke rote, and of
the middel rinde thereof, of an elder
roote, of wyld cucumber, of the
rote of bothe Ellebores, of the ioyce
Wertwoz, of purge rote, of ma-
wroote, of Mercury, of the roots
ſuche ferne as growethe vpon þ
al let them boyle together, byþ
utter and Oyle, after put therein=
ware, ther byþ anoynte thy na=
ll, and it ſhall loſe quickly thy bel=
ſpecially if thou adde thereto Sea
ony, the berbe called Spurge and
Ore gaule, this hath ben prouid
there is there any other medycyne
vnto this.

If also thou make herof a ſuppo-

ſ. iii. Syloze

sitem it well lose the quickly.

Take Butter, Blume, plume &
gome, make a oyntment, & annoy
the fundament, Depely it lousith
continent.

Galen. Mangle the ioyce of Heleboze w
course bran or meale from the my
stone, and but a lytle butter therin
and yf you wold purge voward p
it vpon the stomake, if downeward
vpon the nauyll.

The water of the Decotion of
old Cocke, loseth the bely.

Agaynst the flare.

The Causes.

Clyng of frute, great coll
or heate, and chiesly of viceres in
bowels with receyvinge of laxati
medecynes.

The Sygnes

To go the stole veri oft or
haue to many seges.

Remedies,
Cap.xxvii,

ADogges Tord, that onlye ea- Ausc.
A
n
t
h
i
s
h
b
o
n
e
s
d
o
t
h
b
y
n
d
p
b
e
l
y
e
m
i
g
h
t
y
l
y.

Tryable is vertye good for all Ausc.
ures.

Roste Poppy, and Mylles, and let
hem afterwarde be stapt and make
broth therof with Cowes mylke
a Gotes milke well soden, & with
the fat of the raynes of a Goate, for
the fleshe thereof is a great bynder.
Almondes blaunched and sodden
with Hony, till they be blacke, and
let them be eaten fasting, it restray-
neth the fluxe of þ bely wonderfully
but yet muche moze yf they be not
blaunched.

Make breade of the fyrt ground
meale, after the peckynge of the
Mil & eate it, it is named for a prin
cipall remedy.

A bath of þ decoction of þ midel rid Diosco
of an Oke, doth greatli bind þ bely.

Take and eate S. Johns herbe it

sickly it well lose the quickly.

Take Butter, Blume, plume & gemme, make a oynment, & annoynt the fundament, Depely it lousith the continent.

Galen. Mengle the ioyce of Helebore with course bran or meale from the myrtle stone, and but a lytle butter therin, and yf you wold purge vppward put it vpon the stomake, if downeward vpon the nauyll.

The water of the decoction of old Cocke, loseth the bely.

CAgaynst the flare.

CThe Caules.

CElyng of frute, great cold or heate, and chiesly of viceres in the bowels with receyuinge of laxatiuncles medecynes.

The Sygnes

CTo go the stole veri oft or haue to many seges.

CRemedies,
Cap.xxvii.

A Dogges Tord, that onlye ea- Anse.
With bones doth bynd þ belye
mightyly.

Tryable is verye good for all Anse.
ures.

Roste Poppe, and Mylet, and let
hem afterwarde be stapt and make
brothe therof with Cowes mylke
þ Gotes milke well soden, & with
the fat of the raynes of a Goate, for
þe fleshe thereof is a great bynder.
Almondes blaunched and sodden
þyth Hony, till they be blacke, and
let them be eaten fasting, it restray-
neth the fluse of þ bely wonderfully
but yet muche moze yf they be not
blaunched.

Make breade of the fyrt ground
meale, after the peckynge of the
Mil & eate it, it is named for a prin-
cipall remedy.

A bath of þ decoction of þ midel rid Diosco
of an Oke, doth greatli bind þ bely.

Take and eate S. Johns herbe it

B.iiii.

is

is a very stronge helpe agaynst the
flux of the bely.

Auscen Opium vsyd in suppositoies doth
restrayne the fluxe.

Ther is a wunderfull propertie
in rewarbarbe in restraining the softenes
of the bely.

Galen. Mylke wherin a goates mydryn
hath ben sodde, doth greatly restraine
the belye.

The decoctyon of the rote of the
herbe called in Englyshe Veruen,
Mallow, if it be dronke, doth sodde
ly helpe the softenes of the bely.

Auscen Old Chese much tosted and dryed
Galen. if the paciente take therof, 3 i, it is
stronger then any thyngē eles.

Auscen Water of the decoctyon therof is
very good.

The matter ought to be remoued
and clensed w myzabolanes, som-
what dryed and mixt wyth rose wa-
ter after as the matter requireth af-
ter the workynge of the medycyn,

geue the pacyent saftyng suche an
electuary, with rose water or wþt þ
decoccyon of sumach.

Take of Cassia fistula and of ma-
ticke of eche, 3 i. ppoquistidos, Aca-
cia, spodium, Cubebes, Anas i. of
Smalage. 3. and a halfe, þ scraping
of olde Chese sod in Wineger. 3 ii. let
them be made vp in a lectuary with
water of Sumach, and of Suger a
pounde, let the paciente eate Barlye
bread, or millet, or els Turki wheat
mygled wþt water.

Beanes sodde in Wyneger and ea-
ten or vsed as a plaster, do greatly Diſcoz.
wþt holde Laratyon.

Lykewyse Peres and Cheris sod-
den in vineger, and genen to dyn-
ke wþt Mastike doth greatly bind

Styll water of the leaues, of an
Oke as you do of Rose leaues, the
same water dronke doth bynde also
A pine apple wþtout kernels if it
be dipt and suppled in Scamonye
and

and afterward parte therof layd on
hote burning coles, and be recepued
vp throughe a close stoule, it doth
wounderfully bynde and taketh a
way the dysease called Tenasmus,
whiche is a desyze to go to the stale
and yet may do nothinge, with bur-
ninge and some time a bloudy sege,
it conforteth also those members, &
restrayneth the humores.

Gilbert

The pouder of the pitche called
Colophino or Greca, and the flow-
ers of Pôgranates, and Acacia, let
the be vsed in suffumigacions they
binde mightily.

Diccoz

Fleworke sede rosted with an egge
and stampte and so geuen to drinke
with wyne, doth binde harde.

The sede of Cozader dronke doth
greatly binde the belly.

Resolute coluer dounge in water
of the decoctione of fleworke or sa-
lowe tree, and let thy fete be washed
therwyth it is wonderfull in opera-
cion

cyon, and true

The decoction of Acorne rynges
myghtyly bindeth the bely of a ma.

Wyne or water of, the decoctyon
of Haynct Johns herbe, is a moost
mightyly helpe agaynst the laxe and
all fluxe of the Bellye , and of
bloud , or yf the herbe it selfe be
dronke

Take of Opium, frankencence
Myrre of eche like muche, mangle
hem to gether, and butter them w
the white of an Egge and make sup
positorye, and tye it wyth a threa
de that it maye the more easlye
come forthe, it myghtylye restray
neth the fluxe of the belye and bin
gethe sleape on the partye immedi
atelye.

Make a suppository of Acacia,
Ipoquistides ioyce of blacke Po
py myxt wyth pyche of grece, it ben
deth myghtyly.

A great vntole layd vpon the belly
lascen. lye and remayning there. iiii. houres
taketh away all losenes of the belly.
Water wherin Peaces hath ben sod-
den is very good agaynst the flux of
the belly.

The ashes of a fygge tree braun-
chys temperid wþt water, causeth
laxe to stoppe.

Fyl a pot wþt water of Rosis, and
put eight cloues & therin Mastike, &
let the pot boyle wþt scalding licor
and let the water be taken for drinke
it is excedyng good to scourre the fil-
thy of the inner partes engendered
of sharpe matter cheiflye of Scam-
monye.

Gume of the Peache tree is good
to bynde.

A Catia giuen to drinke or put in
to the foudament, & especially vsyd
in a supposytoze with Opium byn-
deth vehemently.

The iouce Sanicle the lesse bin-
deth

bo
m
belly,
sod-
x of
in-
sleth
ind
e, &
co
be
fil
red
m-
od
in
d
n
-
b
beth all losenes of the belly.

The stalke of a Coleworce rosted
in members, & eaten restranyth much Discom-
fure of the belly.

The flouers of Colewordes geuen
wyse adaye with old wyne, healeth
the laxatyue losenes.

Sethe Horlbounde in wyne and
oyle, and beyng stamp make a pla-
ster therof, and applye it vpon the
share.

The Rennet of a kyde or a Lue-
rete is after one maner auaypleable Calem
tempered and gyuen with the ioyce
of Platyne it bindeth incontinentē.
Itē for a floure of matter cleauyng
to the inner partes or stomake of a
man, make thinne fyne cakes, bake
them and let the paciente eate them,
mixte thereto. Terebētine it drawith
with it flymy matter,

The leuer of any best sodden in vi-
neger and eaten doth myghtly re- Peter I.
grayne bloud and bynd the bely,

The

The pouder of a Marbul mingled with the whyte of an Egge and sodden in wyne and so eaten, is myghty binder.

Item pouder made of the matthe of an Ore geuen in drinke or meat Doth wonderfully bynde the losenges of the bely,

A certayne Physician heald all his pacientes with the same one medycine.

Myngle branne made of dryed sarsaparilla or quickē beris with honyp and the whyte of an egge, let it be sodden on the coles, and gyue it the patient fasting, or els rawe put it in by a clister, it myghtilye byndeth.

Fil a henne wyth Sumache and ypoquestidos and such lyke, and let hym seth wel and drinke the potage and eate the fleshe & yf it be a long contynued dysease, it doth comfort and binde muche.

Dicte. Item sodden mylke dronke or

and for a clyster , doth binde the belly
and healeth maruelously wel the coz-
is spens of the inner partes , and spe-
cially gootes mylke or asses milke.
aboue all thinges the best is Cows
mylke sodden wan yron or a stone
and aboue al suetes Beates succ is
wert worth in this cause.

Item take Bramble berys , and
the them in the water of the deco-
ction of gladin , which beinge ad mi-
nistred is a good remedye and hel-
pe for hym þ hath the flure , if it be
þyth out an agewe , but if it be with-
in agewe , let hym be bathyd in the
water of the decoction of gladin , or
þorpt ouer with a clothe wet therin.

Item pouder of Roses doth bynd þese
be lousenes of the belly .

Cryfera the greate , mynistréd
þysh an Onyon , healeth bitterlye
all Laxes and restraynethe vomyt-
ynge .

for the flur when the mete cometh Galen .
furth

forthe as it was eaten & obtemper
solubenes, make this threoughly
provued plaster, take sower and
apples roste them, make a plastr
lay vpon the Raynes & Nauell,
when it is colde renewe it, and pu
hsote one in the place, do thys ou
tyll you be healed, it quickly helpe
those that are past helpe.

Mengle the ioyce of a Pyg
head wyth Rose, and laye it vpp
a hote Tile, and let the pacient ta
the smoke therof fro beneth, thr
fouer tymes, this hath bene app
yed, and it is true.

Seth Quincys made clene w
in and wythout and oke oples,
Cinamon together, and put to
decocction suger, and geue of þ
in thre nightes and the pacient sh
be healed

Sauery tempered with the ioy
of Plantayne leaues is very hel
some herfore.

C

Take the flowers and ryndes of
pomegarnates akeaples, Acacia su-
mache, Saffron cubibes, Opium,
make pyls therof wyth the ioyce of
Rue, as you wyl and geue. v. or se-
uen of them to the pacyente goyn
to bed.

Take of myrhe, of opium. Acacia,
of Prunes storax of eche. 3i. of frā-
kencense, of masticke of eche. 3 ii. of
laudeter gentle, 3 at a halfe, mengle
it wyth the ioyce of the Toppes of
brambles or of Rybwort, make pil-
les and geue the pacyent. v. or vii.
it hath wonderfull effectes wythal.

One knot of Mollen roote geuen
to dynke, doth bynd the loosenes of
the bely.

The roote of fwe leauid grasse is
very profitable agaynst the flux of Diuers
the belly.

Let the pacient receive from vn-
dere a close stoule or suche lyxe, the
smoke of a rusti pyron burning, hote

L. i.

quenched

quenched in vineger.

Item fine cakes fryed with lard
and waxe , and so eaten do greatly
binde the bellye.

Gue to the pacient wyne with
a soft egge and salte to drinke fab-
tynge, and let hym tarye fastinge a
good while after, and on the morow
geue hym the second time lykewyls,
and he shalbe healed.

Item milke sodden , w mixt Sw-
phisagre, and Dronke is a sure tried
medicine.

Beanes sodden in vineger and eat
be a singular remedy for those whi-
che haue the laxe.

Almōdes bind the lousnes of þ bly-

Make lytle pies of the substance
of Coleworles stāpt & well wronȝ
& of chese broke in peces, stāped and
dissolued in water & wel wronȝg, &
a hogges leuer, and whyleg of Eg-
ges fyȝt sodden & molte, chepes to
lawe, & whyle wax, let them be lay-

in a furnace or fryed in a ps, and let
him eate them to hys breakefaste, it
bindeth myghtyly.

Coluer dounge stampte and vsed spacer,
for a plaster wyth stronge vynegar
and applied to the nauyll, bynderthe
incontinent all flux of the bely.

The dounge of a camell dyed and bye,
dronke, is of the same operacion.

C Of the Colycke and the payne
called pliaca.

C The causes.

C The Colycke cometh of grosse,
and slimy humors or of wynde con-
scyned in the gut colonie, and pliaca
is egēdred of raw and corrupt mea-
tes specially fat, and by dynkyng
cold drinke after great heate.

The Sygnes.

C Gryppynge and payne in the
blter parte of the belly, w restriction
therof, and belchynge, and lothinge
of meate do signyfye the Colycke,

L.ii. and

and placa is when the paynes and
swelling is in the small guttes with
belchinge and murmuringe in the
belly.

Remedies. Cap. xxviii.

Dunge of beastes that are
kept vp in stables very tame
euен from the place wher they were
dryed and layd to the grete wyrke
enge oyle, doth apease the grefe wonderfullie.

Wolues dunge bounde to the
thighes, or to the bone aboue þy
wyre membris taketh the grefe away
incontinent.

Make a pouder of Wolues turd
Dogges berde, Coluer dore, and
quycke lyme, and mingle with molte
þulche, and suete meltid, lay it to
whote, it is very good.

Make a bath wherin put all þy
sundry cordes as maye be found,
the same resolueth windines and sum
humor.

humors this haue I prouyd.

Geue Creakle in warme wyne Galen,
wherin dissolute cloues.

Sethe the fleshe of an old cocke or
an Henne with a good deale of salt,
and geue the broth thereof unto the
pacient at euен and at morne.

The herbe called Seaholme be-
ing stampyt together wþt the rooste,
and dronke wþt honye and water,
asswageþt the Colyke.

The asches of the branches of col-
wortes burnt, mixt with stale Grece
and v̄ed for a plaster, takeþt awaye
þe ache of the bely, the sydes, and of
þe reynes, for it dryeth and wastith
nyghtly.

Sethe olde oyle and butter, and
trōge Wyneger, and seihe of them Galen,
quall porcyons till they be thicke
sterward dippe therin moist woll
app'ye it to thy bely, and chaunge
as often as it coleth, it is good in
hard and untollerable colyke.

L.iii. Pcrito

Pervytorp dronke wyth wyne, v
bled in a plaster, or after þ maner of
fomentacion, taketh away the pain
of the colyke.

Coluer dounge, brayde synelyg
dronke wyth wyne, and bled for i
plaster, is aboue al for the colicke.

Item take a hote chepes turd w
gotes talow stampet wel, & put ther
on pitchē all to beaten in fyne pou
der and well minglid together, ap
ply it warme as a cerote, it hath
out doubt wonderfull efficacy.

The dounge of a Wolfe, if it be
newly made, and so applyd, ther
is nothyng better then it for to heale
Colycke, yf it be stale dissolute it in
old oyle.

Horehound stampfe and sodda
in oyle olive and applied to þ gra
doth asswage the Payne wonderfull
Strius. A yonge whelpe not nyne dayes ol
killed & clene ordered, healith þ gra
fe or Payne in the guttes for euer.

The rynde of the pyne apple tree
sadden with wyne & the same wyne Discoz
dronke, doth myghtly take awaie
the wrynging of the bely.

The roote of Affodyll dronke w
wyne, taketh awaie the paynes of
sydes.

Take of Agaricke .3 i. and drynke
the same, it allayeth the gryppinges
of the belly, by demyshing rawe hu-
mours.

The aches of scorpions geuen in Auscen.
drynke is very good.

Hartes horne burne and geuen in
drynke, taketh awaie the Colpcke in
continent.

The pouder of the bowelles of a
Wolfe, is of greate efficacie to heale
those that be payned wylth the Co-
lpcke.

The dounge of a wolfe geuen in
drynke helpyth hym that hathe the
colpcke streyght waye.

The roote of a Lilly giuen to drinke

L.iiii.

in

in the decoctyon of Horehound, an
peseth the colike it hath bē pround,

Gru the pacient Garlick with
little bread, for it breketh wyndynnes
more then all other medicines, and
ingendereth no chrysē, and therfore
it is very good in thys cause.

Galen.

Geue Tryable vnto the pacient
with thinges that induce slepe to
ashwage quycklye the grefe,

Make a suppositorye of Cassa-
reum and Opium, it is verye good
to asswage the Payne of the eyes
eyes and of the Ageto.

Marche Mallowes sodden in wa-
ter heale the Payne in the bowelles
within thre dayes, we haue proued
it, and also Dioscorides.

Diosco.

The pouder of Coxall vronke
warne water, doth a pease y^e gaw
of the stomake and of the bely.

Water of the decoctyon of Hol-
hoke taking the smoke therof from
bineth, thris in a day, heleth y^e payn-

of the bely.

Heate the ioyce of Plantayne & þis Auscen.
it into a close stoule, sise thereon and
receyue the ayer ther of upwarde, it
taketh awaye the payne of the belye
incontinent.

Mengle the ioyce of Mynkes, or
of the leaues of Christes thorne cal-
led Rhamnis with eyght cornes of
Pepper and a litle Honey, and gyue
the pacyent to drinke, the effect there
of is wonderfull.

Take the floure of Lyne sede, and Galen.
of Barlye, sethe them boþh oyle of
Camamell, and lay it to the nauyll
hole.

Make a plaster of þ bigget Docke
leaues, and of Mallebo leues sod-
den in water and stamp, it is won-
derfull good.

Hydroleon and Allegant dronke
is wonderfull good also.

Hydroleon is made of. ii. partes
of water and the thyze of oyle sod-
den

Den together, to the consumptione
the boaster.

Isaac. Take an old cocke filled wþ haw-
ferne or walferne, & saffron sede of þ
east part, and wilde Colwoxtes, let
them all seth together till the flesh
fall from the bones, the decoction
is very holesome for those that be
payned wþ the colycke.

Auricen.

Use Rue sod in oyle and butter,
in forme of a clister, it taketh away
the Payne incontinent.

The rote of Tormentyl, stamp
and drye, taketh away the pin-
chynge and paynes of the bely.

Galen.

Take of Bay leaues, of Rue, An-
þ ii. of Comyn one parte heate it up-
pon the fyre in a fryenge panne, and
applye it to the place where the gre-
fe is, it healite mightylye and dry-
solupth windines, and taketh away
the Payne.

Syler, montayne and Comyn, sod
in wyne, & layd to the stomake, is of
þe

the same operation.

The scrapinge of a hartes horne
geuen vnto hym that is sicke of the
collicke, with water and hony being
sod together, and vsyd. ix. dayes he
lith the Colicke parfitly.

C For the wormes in the
belly.

C The Causes.

C Flegme putrifid in the stomake
or bowels.

C The syngnes.

C Great paynes in the belye wyth
much desire of meate.

C Remedies. Cap. xxix.

T O kyll wormes gyue vnto the
pacient fastinge clene milke to
drinke. iii. o2. iii. dayes together the
b. daye gyue hym garlacke stampie
wyth warme vineger to drinke.

Make a plaster of the peache lea-
ves or leke blades w^t vyneger, bid it
to þ stomake of the pacient, & let hym
lyt in hys warme bed, the wormes
wyll

wil not abyde the bitternes therof.
Dioscoz. The sede of Coleworts dronke,
killeth all the wormes of the belly.
Smallage sede dronke, killeth
wormes, & is mighty in operacion.
Ribwort stampet and bounde to the
nauell as a plaster oz dronke especi-
ally with Vineger of his owne pro-
perty killeth the wormes.

Auicen. Sethe the rindes of Pome-
nates, and the roote of an Ashe in
wyne, and drinke the same wyne fa-
styng, it slæth the wormes wonder-
fully.

Galon. The joyce of Basyll oz Myntes,
myngled with Goates mylke, kyl-
leth wormes.

If the nauell be anoynted with
better Almondes, and the Oyle of
Peache kyrnels, it mightily distrop-
eth the wormes.

Dioscoz. The scrapinge of a hartes horn
dronke killeth wormes.

If the fundament be depely anoy-

ed within and wiþhout, wiþ milke
and hony mingled together, or els if
spike beynge dypt therin be vſed as
a ſuppoſitoþye, the wormes wil deſ-
cend to the iþ wet place incontinent.

If the wormes hurt the mouth of
the ſtomaþe put honi combes in the
mouth fastinge, they wil drawe vñ-
to the hony, and ſo voyed by þ mou-
the, it hath ben proued.

Agarike gyuen fasting to the pa-
cient kylleth al the wormes.

Sunache diſſoluyd in water and
dronke, is wonderfull againſt wormes.
Autſcen-

Purſland ſede in goed quantytie
dronke, killeth the wormes.

Acacia dronke in water of the
decoctyon of Poingranates, or ſcd
in vineger killeth them.

The decoction of arene myrrhe
dronke doth ſleepe the wormes inc-
uelouslye.
Caleſ.

Pyls made of Galbanum and
ſuger

Sugercandy stampt together, & giv
to the pacient do greatly helpe.

Take of the joyce of mynte, ry
woxt, of orppyn, of singrene, of peach
leaues, stronge veniger, and an oys
gaul, oyle of peachis, flours of Lu
pines, smalage sede, of eche like qua
litie, make an oyntment and anoint
the nauel and there about, and ther
shall all dye.

Leke seades kill the wormes, allo
radishe myrt with water and hony.

To the Hemorrhoydes.

The Causes

Much melancholyke bloud con
veyned in the lyuer.

The Sygnes.

The baynes in the fundamente
bzeking furth and bledyng.

Remedies.

Cap. xxx.

Galen. Y A rowe dronke restraynethe the
flur of the hemorrhoydes, and
a swageth the Payne of them that
flow

genu
ryb
peach
ors
Lu
e qui
oint
thy
, allo
ony.
con-
nente

the
, and
that
flow

bowe not, beynge dronke, or in sygne
of a plaster.

Make a bath of molle sod in woyne,
blised in a plaster helith.

Item the leues of hebane, & Purs-
lande, the yolke of a rosted egge, the
pyth of bread, oyle of Roses, ming-
led together, and made in a plaster,
apply them to the grefe, the same in
continent healeth.

If the hemorhoydes flowe ouer
muche, make a suppositorye of Ce-
ruse alone, or of Ipoquistidos, or
ris myxt burnt lede, Ceruse, Ipo-
quistidos, & Alcasia wyth pytch cal-
led Collofonia, and order them as a
suppository.

Against the Payne of hemorhoydes
make a plaster of ceruse, of burnte
lede, the yolkes of rosted eggis, oyle
of roses, mingled together, put there
vnto Sumache, it helith all the he-
morhoydes and all vlcers about þ
fundament.

Anise

Anysse sede brunt and layd into
grefe to hony, helith hemorhoyde.

The dust of rosty yron, or the sa-
les of yron mingled wþt the ioy-
Mollen, is very good.

Dyp olde syke in the water
Galem, the decoctio of Dill, and afterward
Dype it, and therewith wype the
moxrhoyde, and make a supposi-
ty of the same.

Dioscoz. A plaster of Rosemarye leaves,
heleth the hemorhoydes.

Comon clay restrayneth the fum-
of the hemorhoydes.

Ashes of egges shels that chy-
kyns were hatchid in , gyuen wþt
whyte wyne fasting, hele the hem-
rhoydes incontinent.

Agaynst the hemorhoydes being
swollen & not runninge, sethe how-
hounde in water wine and salte, pu-
it in a close stoule, sit ouer the sam-
to take the ayre therof upwarde be-
inge hote, and lay þ herbe thereto
a plat

a plaster.

If the hemorrhoides be much ha-
ging and paynfull, make a plaster
of lynnē cloth and hard pitche, and
þis the plaster cast pouder of sma-
lere rote and mastycke, apply it to
the grese it helpeth incontinent.

Myngle Antimonium wyth the
ioyce of Molten, wete sylke therin
and aplie it to the hemorrhoides, it
healeth the paynes therof.

The pouder of Agariche menglid
to the ioyce of Sombred oyle, is very good.

The heares of an hare made in
pouder and caste vpon the Hemor-
rhoides doth incontinent restrayne
ther bledynge.

The volke of a rosted egge myrtle
wyth oyle of Rosis and layd to the
grese in forme of a plaster, healeth
the Payne of the Hemorrhoides.

A gwynþ desyre to the hole
wythout any lege.

M.i.

The

The Causes.

A prykynge humor, or dry dolde
in the smale guttes,

The Drynes.

Great desire to the stole wþout
wþodinge of any thyng at all.

Remedies. Cap. xxii.

Diosc. **S**tampe Rue fitt leode, and
use it for a plaster, it healeth
very well.

Sethe mollen and stampe it, and
make a fume therof, or use the herbe
for a plaster, it healeth also.
A fumigation made of Cerebenthint
cast on the coles healeth.

Sethe the rynde of a pomegranat
and the rete of an ashe in swete wine
and geue the same wine vnto the pa-
tient to drynke, it is very good.

Take of whyte frankensence. 3 i. of
Ameos. 3 i. of Opii. 3. and a halfe, of
Safron. 3 r. myngle them wþth ho-
ny and make a suppository, for this
is very good.

Put

Put Comyn, Anyse, Dyl, and greke
pitche vpon the hote coles, and whē
it burneth let the pacient receyue the
smoke therof closely from beneth.

Dyp olde Sylke in the decoction
of Dill, and afterward dry the silke
let the pacient wrype hys fundamēt
therwyrth.

A fumigacion made of sarcocoll
vpon hote Coles, healeth the pacient
of this disease.

Annoynte the Raynes and al per- Placar
les downe warde to the ende of the
back bone wyth hony , and sprenkle
theron pouder of Greke Pitch , and
oftowne cresses, & the sede of Peny-
rall, Isole , and Organ , and let it
be bound wyrth a rowlar.

Pectoray made in a plaster helith
the hard sege and the swellynge of
the fundament.

C Agaynst chynes and ruptiōns
in the fundament.

The causes.

Charpe humors, or gogugnes
the in cold wynd.

The sygnes be euydent yrongh.

CRemedies.

Cap. xxxii.

Galen.

Aþrouyd medycyne agayn
þemorroydes & altricious in
þ fundamēt, take of plantayn
iii. handfuls of yarowe, and ffulle
white myntes of eche fourte hand-
fulles, stampe them and presse out
the ioyce therof, and put thereto. viij.
graynes of Peper, & viij. graynes
of masticke, & drinke it fastinge
new the drynke as nede chalbe, vij.
nyne dayes be past.

Sethe Cinkfoyle in gofes mylk
and drinke it. iii. dayes, it is good
the sygge blede.

Mingle. ii. yolkes of Egges with
oyle of Roses and whyte wyne, and
distell it vpon the grefe throught
quyl, it helpeth myghtyly and ther-

incontinent, for it hath ben prouyd.

Comyn eaten maketh the hemor-
rhoydes to flowe.

Cast bymstone beaten into pou-
der vpon Coleg, and incontynente
vpon the smoke let ther be cast in an
herbe called Blinde nettle, and let
the smoke thereof be receyuyd vp-
warde closelye. & do so thysle, it ta-
keth away the grefe incontinent and
o after it dryeth vp the hemorrhoy-
des it hath ben prouid, for I my self
have tryed it.

Take and stampe the stalkes of
Rue, and the fresche ordure of a man
together, and blend them wyth the
olleke of an egge and make a plaster
is very good.

Here vnto take Sage, rye, frane Galen,
vncience, Wax, oyle, and goates mil-
with mngle them together, and anoint
the place.

Marigoldes put to the fundamēt
slightly heale the sugges and he-

M.iii. morrhoy*

Hemorrhoides.

For the Hemorrhoides that appear
peare hangyngz in the fundamen-
tynge the donge of a colte, syng
lope, the stalkes of mollen together
and put it into the fundamen-
thyrd daye, thou shalte find thy
hole therby.

The pouder of mollen myrs wyth
the ioyce of horehound, breketh
swelling hemorrhoides, of the same
operation is the roote of holewoode
plastered wyth Organ.

C Of the comyng farrch of the
foundament.

C The Causes.

C Resolutyon or imbecilitie of the
muscles whiche be about the funda-
ment not beyng able to draw in the
guttle.

The sygnes be manyfest.

C Remedies.

Cap. xxxiii.

Health

Hete apostolicon agaynste the
fyre, and touche the fundament
therwyth, it shal go in agayne incō-
tinent, do this. iii. or. iiiii. times as it
shal come out, and afterward let the
paciet bath hymself in the water of
Peritorye, and fygge leaues, and
Pear tree leaues, or only Peritory.

The leaues of Rosemary applyed
in forme of a plaster, take away the
swellyng of the fundament.

Item make a fume of Greke Pitt
the cast vpon the hotte coles, it hath
ben prouyd.

Also cast vpon the fundament pou-
der of harts horne burnt, it is good

This is a suer exertyment aboue Roge-
al, make fumes closlye beneth wyth rius.
the warme soyle of Garlyke, be-
yng cleare, and afterward let it
be sharpened wyth the powder of
a Hattes horne burnte, and Pitt-
the burnte, wyth Frankensence
and Mastycke, it is verye good,

M. iiiii. not

not only for the gelyng soþyng
foundament, but also agaynſt
gelyng forth of the macte.

Galen. Make a warme ſuppoſition of
woll that is moyſt & dipte in hys
of Lekes without the blades, and
when it is cold heate it agayne, and
when it is drye renewe it agayne iij.
or. iiiij. times, it is a ſure remeþy
thoſe whose fundamēt cometh ſore,
or els put the water of the decoction
of bohite frankenſence alone into
fundament.

C Of the oppilaryon of the
fondament of the Iuer.

C The Caues.

C In Aþtem, or groſſe humors
therin conteyned.

C The Sygnes.

C To be euell coloured in the face
and great paynes in the right ſide.

C Remedies.

Cap. xxxiiii.

If thou wilst open the stoppyng
of the lyuer agynste the place a-
gynst the liver wyth thygyn-
ghet, take comon oyle, butter, Gose
grefe, Hensgrease, and Hedghoges
grefe, and mingle the together and
let them be meltid, but fyrist let them
boyle in a pot mingled with the seide
of gromell and Sarfragge, of eche
þe muche, of Fenell, of Carowes,
of Sauery, of Calament Anas, and
a þalf of fenell rootes, Percely. i.e.
strayne these same and vse the, and
after thou hast anoynted the place,
apply therevnto a plaster of Ware,
pitche and butter lyke much, then
caste vpon the grefe thygynghet pouder.
Take of Sage dyed, of Sauerye,
of Anysle, of Fenell, Gotes dounge,
of all lyke much let the be myngled
& make a pouder therof, afterward
gyue a litle quantity of sene, and a
garicke, wyth Wermilyon it is ve-
ry good agaynst the stoppyng of þ
lyuer

Iyuer and healeth them þ þom
dropsye of a cold cause.

Suche a like drinke as this doth
very well open the stoppings in the
lyuer of a hote cause.

Take of Hartes tonge, of Ribwort, of Betony, of Litarge, and as
muche water as shall suffice, let the
same boile therin sufficiëtly & straþ
them, & let the straþynge therof
dronke earлы in the moþning wþ
Endyue stampfe, and myxt wþ
oyle of Vyolettes, and Vineger,
Diosco. Ribwort sode, healith those þ have
the dropsye.

C Of the Hydroþysye.

C The Causes

C Water conteyned betwixt the
bowels and shynne skynne that
goeth about them and cometh of it,
coldnesse in the lyuer.

The Sygnes.

Swellynge in the bely, euiller-
loure and lothyng of meale.

Reime

CRemedies. Cap. xxxviiij.

The hidropsie þ is engendred of
a hole cause, wherin it is not
much confirmyd, is easily healed w/
oste eatynge of Endyue, and dryn-
kyng of the decoction of the same,
þys haue I prouyd.

A plaster made of both the plan-
taynes applied against þ liver with
vineger & barley meale is much wor-
th amog al hole thinges, & immoder-
ate exercysse, also make anoyntmēte
of þ oyle of all sortes of lāders, and
Rosis, & of the seede of plantayn and
use it in suche like electuaries, Take
ke of al sortes of lāders, In a. 3. i. & a
halfe of basyll, of cubebeg, 3 i. of the
fower cold sedes, whych be Melons
strong, cucumber and gourdes of e-
che. 3 i. a halfe of endiue of purslane,
In a, a pouid, let it be made with the
Decoctyon of endyue, use it cuertye
mornynge yf the substance of the ly-
uer be not alredye, dissolved. Woute
doubt

Doubt it shall shortly be cleane and
helthful.

Constan. Fyll a pot almost ful to the brinke
with the ioyce of plantayn, & bynde
about the pot a lynnenn cloth & upon
the clothe put ashes, and let it bren
so vpon the fyre vnto the halfe, and
gyue therof euery morning to thone
that be sycke in the splene, and thon
are infectyd wyth the drospys it is
principall remedye.

ape. Gotes bloude heale on the fyre, &
geuen to drinke, dach perfectly heale
those whiche haue the drospys.

oscoz. Wyne of the decoction of wylde
cucumer rose, quickeley healeth thone
who haue the drospys engendryd, in
them of a cold cause.

pe. Mingle of y powder of ore doug bl.
vn. of brake brsyn iiiii. vn. thre raw
egges, a pound of brimstone & make
a plaster therof, and wyth the same
plaster, thou shalt hele those that be
sick of the gout, of the drospys and
of

of Judge Lyte.

Give vnto hym that is diseased Diſcor.
wyth the dropſy the ioyce of briony
wyth honye, it ſhal heale hym wyth
out daunger.

Water of the decoction of the said
myony helith the dropsye.

The rote of an Elder sod & dronke
grueth perfitt remedy vnto y drossi.

Wyne of the decoctyon of cucumbers rose being dronke, purgeth the Diabolos
swellynge from those that haue the dropsey.

Mustard sede dronke, or the wine
of the decoctyon therof, doth lyght-
ly heale the dropsye by dryuyng vp
the humour and takynge away the
heate of the liver.

The kernels of Heres stampfe and
dronke wþt honý, taketh away the
grefe of the liver.

Water or wyne of the decoctyon of
Walwort ys it be dronke is a presēte
remedy for those that haue y Dropst.

Wpue

Doubt it shall shortly be cleane and
helthful.

Constan. Fill a pot almost ful to the brinke
with the ioyce of plantayn, & vpon
about the pot a lynnen cloth & vpon
the clothe put a shes, and let it bry
so vpon the fyre vnto the halfe, and
gyue therof euery morning to those
that be sycke in the splene, and that
are infectyd wyth the dropsy it is
pryncipall remedye.

ayc.
yse.
oscoz.
pe.

Gotes bloude heale on the fyre, &
geuen to drinke, doth perfectly heale
those whiche haue the dropsey.

Wyne of the decoction of wylde
cucumber rose, quicly healeth those
who haue the dropsey engendryd, in
them of a cold cause.

Mingle of þ pouder of ore doug vi.
vn. of brake vrsyn iiiii. vn. thre raw
egges, a pound of brimstone & make
a plaster therof, and wyth the same
plaster, thou shalt hele those that be
sick of the gout, of the dropsey and
of

of such lyke.

Give unto hym that is diseased **Dioscor.**
wyth the dropsey the ioyce of briony
wyth hony e, it shal heale hym wyth
out daunger.

Water of the decoction of the said
briony helith the dropsey. **Rye.**

The rote of an Elder sod & dronke
geueth perfitt remedy vnto þ dropsi.

Wyne of the decoctyon of cucumers rose being dronke, purgeth the **Dioscor.**
swellynge from those that haue the
dropsey.

Mustard sede dronke, or the wine
of the decoctyon therof, doth lyght-
ly heale the dropsey by dryuyng vp
the humour and takynge away the
heate of the luer.

The kernels of Veres stampfe and
dronke wyth hony, takesh away the
grefe of the luer.

Water or wyne of the decoctyon of
walwort yf it be dronke is a preste
remedy for those that haue þ dropsi.

Wyne

Wine that I sepe hath ben sodden
being dronke, burneth the hydrys
tall humors so that it cannot ingre-
der agayne.

Water of the decoctyon of sham-
agre being dronke, doth greatly hel-
the dropsy, it hath ben prouid.

Auscen. Goates pisse healeth the dropsy.

If those that haue the dropsye
anoynted wyth comon durt that is
founde in the carre wapes, or vpon
the cartes, they shalbe hole.

Gilbert. A certayne man healed the colde
dropsye, by giuyng euery mornynge
a sponeful of a blacke goates pisse,
or of a blacke shepe, in the water of
the decoctyon of spicknard.

A mans owne hryne beyng dronke
is very good.

Plini. The fat of a Delphyn meltyd and
dronke wyth wyne, healeth the sick
man of the dropsy.

Dioscor. The pouder of the stony magnes
dronke w/ milke, resolueth þ dropsy.

Harris

h
hates pisse dronke healyth the
shyphe, for if the pacient drynk, it
ponetfuller therof, it wyll perfittlye
seale hym.

C For them that be splenetske.

The Causes.

C Great abundance of bloude or
cholet in the spleene.

C The Sygnes.

C Swellyng and great paynes in
the lyft syde.

C Remedies.

Cap. xxxvi.

Wyne wherin the rynde of Whe
Whath ben sodden drōke fasting
is a most certayne remedy for those
which be sick in the spleene as sayth
Cestatine & after the use herof, thre
days space use to anoint the spleen w
haltea and oyle of Bayes the space
of thil. dayes, and after make a pla
der of Goates dounge baked wyth
dounge Wyneger, and let it be often
newyd till the pacient be hole.

Galen.

Hartes

Dioscor. **H**artes tonge dronke wþf his
xxx. dayes dothe dryp up the spleene
dymysheth it.

Wyne of the decoctyon of the rinde
of a wyllooe tre, mollifieth the swel-
lynge and hardnes of the spleene.

Dioscor. **E**grymonye taken wþf meat
wastyth the spleene.

Sye. **T**he leaues of a wyllooe tre stamp
wþf a lytle salte, and applyed to
to the spleene, appease the ache and
grefe thereof.

Dioscor. **S**tampe Iuye leues sode in viner-
ger, and make a plaster, for it wæ-
teth the spleene.

Sye. **T**he rinde of a Shallow tre so-
wþf water and hony, and geuen
the patient to drinke, loseth and mo-
lifieth the spleene.

Dioscor. **S**ethe the roote of an elder in wa-
ter vnto the thyrdre parte therof
wonderfully helpith the spleene.

Pacer. **T**he roote of docke sode in strong
vineger, & stampt, and applied to

to the ſhape in forme of a platter
both biterly take away the swelling
of the ſpleene.

The leaues of docke, ſod in ſtrey= Diſcoſer
ger and plastered upon the ſpleene
toſe the ſwellinge therof

A platter of Coates downe ming Gilbert.
lyd wyth the powder of horribound
leaues, and Rue, and Elder, and the
ashes of the ſtalle of a Myne, wyth
vines, and a little beniger, is of great
effacie to diſſolve the hardnes of
the ſpleene.

The powder of a ſfore dayed upon
the hote coles, if it be gue in drinke
both biterly doſſ the ſpleene.

With the thonges of a Wyllow
in water, and gue the ſame water
into the paſſet to drinke, it恋tly
conuinceth the ſpleene,
Coates downe losith the ſtop-
pings and al hardnes of þ ſpleene Diſcoſer
of the Bone.

Reuerall ſod wyth ſalte and ap-
plied

þþþ to the gres, loseth the boþion
of the spleene, and laþeth away the
swellyng.

In Coal stamp and vrendel water,
dryeth up the spleene, þis one

Rabe Colende þer eaten with
mygge, is a helpe for the spleene &
Agayn the stopping of the spleen
the bole of haſe bōge, is very good
made to pouder, and put in boyle
at the wane of the moone the next
þyme is to be gauen to the patyn
to drynke.

Grasse red and bound to the
þryngesh greaþ helpe to the spleene.

The leauing of mariculus root
þyneget, and stamp, applyed to
the spleene are very good.

Take a diþer ouray, cheþeray
a nettle, oyle of radges and þyme
þone make a platter therof, and
ry good for those that be vexed
the Payne in the spleene, þis salve
Englyß, and vjopysse, for it is a þyng

and medicines qd moste profit this
to be the spleene of a hogge do the
spleene of the pacient, & it shall heale
him. charged of morsall of swine
. doog. Illustration 21

Case for the yelde Jaundise. **D**
and **E**rrone. **T**he Causse of all illnes

Can opilacion in the gaulle or
spleene, with grete heate in the liver
or debilitie of attraction in the milke

The sygne had ylid pain
Wane and yellowe colour of the
shyne and bodye of the eyes though
some grefe in the spleene or liver, and
an agam. **R**emedes. 11. end of
Cap. xxxvii.

Christ is a good experement
to heale the Jaundise, take
the scrappings of Glouces. of the
meat Rovinorite, of Dafford.
Imuchies shall come to be wyp-
pynge of Frenches doope to the quan-
tity of a Chyrlefull, and byndes
it in the corner of a Clothe,
P. ii. and

and swinge them vp and downe
the water wylle vertue of al þis
þinges be in the water, and quyn
same to the pacient to drynke, þis
is wonderfull good.

The Syrake of the pacient dronk
wyth the ioyce of Moze hounde hea,
with the Gaundis.

The scrapinge of Iuoyp wþþ
water wheron it was washed, with
mightyly healeynge.

þe occayne old woman healeyn
whiche were almost full of the drap
sye, wþþ the ioyce of planten sodden
to halfe, it myght also be made in
syrope.

þtutor. Make a bath of the water of the
decotion of Gladyn, and of þre
of Cicianum, þerwampe the þe
it wþþ water, it helþ the þaunc
of the pores wþ open that the pac
ent may haue before in the stoure
þhat perceyue dñe to þe odder
þaffon wþþd wþþd in water
þtutor.

dronke, health incontinent.

The topce of Camomil geue to dronke
into the pacient dyscaſed wþt the
Jaundys or feuer, with warme bre-
wes a preſent remedye. 10. viii. 3. 13

Dioscor.

The topce of morall dronke is a
helpe therfore.

Mater of the decoction of mouseare,
or wþne health incontinent.

The donge of wild goates bet to
pouder, and dronke, iii. dayes, hea-
lith thoes that haue the Jaundys.

C Of the Stone in the raynes or bladder.

C The Causes.

Great heate, dryeng vp grosse
and putrified humors conteinyd in
ether of them.

Oraneill in the wþne wþt great
stones in the dyscaſed place.

C Remedies.

Cap. xxxviii.

2. iii.

Take

Take of **Goates** blode, of **Galingale**, of **Dynglasschoppers**, of **Spidurum**, of **leonge peper**, of **Senf** age of the **ashes** of a **Scorpyon**, of **Goates bloud** dryed, of the **stones** of a man, of **eche**. **iii.** make powder therof and geue it to the sickle (beyng in a bath) made of the decoctyon of **Wort**, **Rome Spurge**, **Smallage**, and **Wyth whyte wyne**, wherein graue **Galingale**, and **Englyshe Galangie**, and the rote of **Kadishe** haue ben sodden this is wonderfull good.

Item take **Goates bloud**, the **ashes** of a **Scorpyon**, the powder of **Crashoppers**, of **Spidurum**, of **spidurum**, of the **bleud** and **heates** of a **hare** of **Galingale**, **Dragos bloud** of **Gromel**, make powder therof and myngle it wyth **Syrope** of **grame** and **Saxfrage**, and gyue it to the patient in the morning that he may slepe vpon it, if he helpeth very much.

Item shall chose syngles that shalbe
in stone, put them together in a go-
ure, that is olde, and stope it in con-
ture wþt the pacientes yarde, so
þt hole thereto may enter throu-
gh the hole of the yarde, and let him
sathe same oft aimes a good whyl-
le after the same maner, for it brea-
kith the stone, enlargeth the wyes
loseth the humors of the blader, and
consumith drieþ and also expellith
the stone, in especially þf many flees
called Cimices be sodden, afterward
make a plaster of the dregges; and
applye it to the yarde and to þ bone
aboue the yarde;

Item put the pouder of the wox-
mes called Cimices, in the condute
of the yarde, they performe a syngu-
ler remedie.

Item þf the yarde be anoyntid
over wþt fore bloude, the stone
wylle breake incontynent, for put
¶.iii.

a ston into the bloud of a ferre
wyl b̄eka in paper dayes.
Item. ix. Gouberis givēn wyl
warne wyne to draynke, purgyl the
stone, & prouoketh wyne myghtil.
Buthe hares bloud and the hole
skinde of an hare; in a newe pot wyl
closyd, and of the same ashes givēn
the pacient a sponefull in warm
wyne in a bath, and fastynge, it b̄y-
kith and draweth out the stone.

Item the ston of a man, given in
drinke vnto the pacient fastynge, b̄y-
keth the ston and drawgeth it out
myghtil wyth hys hys
Wefore al thynges the pacient shal
be purged, and nourished wyth such
thynges as opē the pipes and vay-
nes, and clese slimy humors, or else
al the medicines that shalbe givēn
wyth litte auayle hym.

In the head of a great Tobe ther
is a ston, which ston being Oapi,
and givēn to the pacient to drinke

gynne wylne, maketh hem to pise
the stone out in contynent, but if the
stone be to hard and to great, take
the powder of Snayles, for it is a
good experiment.

Eggeshegs dried and beaten to
powder and giue to drynke, bryeketh
the stone it hath ben proued.

Take a good deale of mugwoort,
campe it, and boynge out the ioyce
therof, drynke a good draught ther
of every day to the quantite of halfe
a cupfull, it breaketh the stone woul
delyfully, and causeth the grauell to
ysle forth, it hath ben prouyd.

If the stone will not be broke
by no means, put in a spout of brasle
softly throughe the hole of y^e yarde
till it stouche the stone, then pinch it
till thou forne the stone out of hys
place, and it be seflyd in some other
place of the bladder, ther it may re
mayne forty yeres wout daunger.
The gume of Cheryes doth mygh= Gerard.
tyleye Diocor

spyl baſt the ſtone & loſe the ground.

Syre. me ſodde and diuine wyth wyne
Dyng, early in the bed, helþeth the
ſtone, yf it be blyd ſyxtene dayes.

Galen. Stampe Goates bloud the ly-
uer, þyghtes raynes, yard boordes
& ſtones altogether, make a puddig
therof in the greate gut of the ſame
Goate, fethe it and geue it to the pa-
tient to eafe, and thou haſte ſe won-
derfull operacyon therby, in taking
away the ſtone.

Diſco. Belony given to the patient to drin-
wyth horne, hony and peper, myng-
ed together, take away the paine
of the raynes, & expelle the ſtone
of the raynes and blader.

Galen. If thou doubt whether the ſtone
be in the blader, make a plaffe of
herbe that is called Chock wede ſod
in boarde and boyd to the yarde & to
the bone aboue the yarde and yf the
greate encrease it is in the bladder, yf

the increase of the stone but
in the repulse, wher iach myd of it

The gume of a damosyn tree bæ- Diosco.
with the stone, & causeth it to issue.

Chervnde and beryes of a baye
tree dronke breketh the stone.

Goates pylle dronke expellith and
breaketh the stone. Ames
Ames or in the sted therof the sed
of charuyl, loseth the difficultye of Ausceni.
makinge water, and drayneth forth
the stone broken.

Item the ashes of grasshoppers Rasti.
gauen byth the syupe of spynnow
is of wonderfull operation.

Sethe seven heedes of garlyke Peter.
inwater a good whyle, and give the
same water vnto þ patient. iii. Dayz.
it is a peouyd medycyne agaynst
the stone and diuined.
Take ii. o2. iii. yonge leuerentes,
boilane thē in vineger, that they dy
therer, and afterwarde boyle them in
a pot well closed wþouthoute anye
thyng

chynge als, and gyue the other halfe
of to hym that hath the stone, it helpeth
the stome.

Goates bloud, and Wolfe bloud,
mangled wþt vineger, and so to
gether wþt a slowe fyre, doth mob
lyfye the stome.

Pacer. The leaues of Enualia Campana,
sod in wine and vised for a plaster is
a great helpe to them that be stran-
tyke through the Payne of y Blode.

Circean. Item Englishe galingale Samp
and sod in oyle; a plastryd warme
vpon the bone aboue the yarde, pro-
voketh bryne without doubt.

For bloud fresh dronke brekythe
the stome, for it is knownen that yf a
stone be put into it, it wylle breake.
The pouder of a hare burnt quycke
in a newe pot, & the ponder of a bar-
tes horne, if it be taken is greatly to
be comended, for it breketh y stome.

A fore eaten, and the suet thereof
anoynted on the pacient, is a great
helpe

lope. Item also das Cthuadlo wort
A special remedy after Acciden, is Acciden.
Inngapple. At the end of hough ana

Mall powder of grasse Hoppers Gilbert.

Mygh stamp the fete; head & win-
gs, myngle it wyth Chaffoures,
and Sirfage made into in pouder
The stonc of a man, the Bone in a
sponge, the Bone that is found in
bladdet of a hogge, be very good.

Oyle wherin Beets and Paper
would be fudden, myngled or put
into the holebones of the yarde with
a spout, is very good.

Stamp the rotes of Olyue, co. Tilen.
min, and Chidels, then lech them in
oyle, and apply them hote vpon the
share, it smoteth hym to pylle incon-
tinent.

Stamp Petiforge, and apply it Gerard
whene bido the same place, it is of
wonderfull effect.

The bloud of an olde Cowe made
to pouder, and myxt wyth þ decoc-
tion

ryon of spikenard and cinnamon,
dyre greshoppers betwix them,
and gyuen to drynke causeth them
to gyf ther wondrefull.

The fets of a Cocke given to the
pacient to eate are very good but vs
the partie of the fleshe.

To caue the stone of herte
allewe feath, make temazincum
leg of Madgches roates, put them
white wine at a hole night, in þer
munge drynke the wyne fastyng, as
þt every dawe till the stone go from
the.

The raynes, downy, blond, agess
heares of an hare, bryke the stane
þt haue stood in þt vynge sun, also
þt heare of þt heare.

The causes.

þt heare is Chalceus in the bladder of an A-
postem in the rynier or raynes wher
þt he causeþ the byrnes for the chayres
þt pickynge vnto þt heare shold or
þt þt heare of þt heare rayn sun, wch shold
not

The Syngne of the syngnes.

The syngne of the syngnes. The
syngne of the syngnes.

The syngne of the syngnes. The
syngne of the syngnes.

Remedies. The syngne of the
syngne of the syngnes.

Cap. xxvii. The syngne of the
syngne of the syngnes.

Xe donge myrtle wryte honye, Raisen,
water applied to the bone
above the pate is verye good.
Item. iii. flies called cantharides
three headeys and boinges taken
myrt with goates myles, and
osome do tolle the strungurhon.

Paper wormes stampi with oyle
and with the fat of a hedgehogge
wryte the pate and the place ther as
soote therbythall, it shal do well by
myleighly.

Water of the decoction of galan=

gillephioworth wrytynge ther wryte

Water of plumbet wrytynge ther
wryte, and the greate of a hedgehogge
shredde seggdened yeres wrytynge
and godas wrytynge diligentlē

Applye

Apply Galbanum upon the
fender the way it causes the
ent to make byre inconveni-

Pyls made of Rye meale, and applyed vpon the yarde (it being anno-
ted with vnguentum, Populeon) b

nothing, with help of given spirit of
Dioscor. There is nothing that you can

There is nothing that poultice
bringe more mightily than a ready
goose, ~~and the cost of a goose~~
Item the roote of a Docke sod with
bryne and syc and plastered about
the yard, upon obeth bryne in great
quantites ~~is good~~ as now thare
The powder of the berpes of hale
up deth gently healeþ sic a gure.

Isaac. The rind of a Hasell nut tree with
leaves healpe greatly the stragghnesse.

Dioscor. The leaves of Platystachys
growe neare the rate, beinge diuine
healthfull difficultie of the heart
to aduise what is in boyle
and a little powder made of them
res minglid thereto, can stille

শৈক্ষিক

to make water incydeneſt, it hath ben
þrouyd.

¶ Warme egges aplyed abone the
þard, healeþ the grefe of the bladdet
and rayneg wonderfull.

¶ Item ſilbetteſ ſtaſt and diſkes
wyth water or wyne, healeþ the pa-
ing of the bladdet and vaples.

¶ Of the vleſes or putrefactes in
the yarde.

¶ The Caues

¶ Sharpe and bitter humors.

¶ The sygneſ be manifeſt.

¶ Remedyes. Cap. xl.

¶ Wash the þard often wyth wine ſpacet.
of the decoction of ſage.

¶ The aſhes of a dypre goud he-
lpe quickly the rotten vleſes of the
yarde. Dioscor.

¶ Item a fomentacion made wyth
wyne of the decoction of oligne lea-
ves, is very good.

¶ If it be ſoſtlen about the yarde, Cure.
take dyp figges and flouer of wheate

D. i. myngle

myngle it wyth oyle; and applye it
to the yarde.

The ioyce of planten sodden and
put into the holownes of the yarde,
healeth vlcers therof.

Circan. Litarge dyssoluyd wyth oyle of
Rolis, is very good.

Diosco Sethe the mylke of an Isle, or of
a gote, wyth the ioyce of playntyn it
healeth if it be dronke, the vlcers of
the raynes bladar and yarde, Isaac
speketh only of the very mylke.

C Of them that cannot holde
ther water.

C The Causes.

C The weaknesse of the refractyon
and greate strengthe of attractyon
in the raynes.

The Sygnes

C Great thirst, and involuntary
makynge of water.

C Remedies.

Cap. xii.

Sigayn

A Gaynst this dyssease gyue the
pacient the blader of a goate Conſt.
or of a blacke chepe, or eis of a
Bull made to pouder, giue it him to
drinke with vineger and water when
he goeth to bed.

Give hym fox. iii. dayes at the Diale.
wane of the moone, the blader of a
fleſh water fyſhe.

The brayne of a Mare gyuen in
wyne to drinke, cauſeth the pacient
to wyth hold his brine.

Filberdes roſtyd are holesome a
gaynst the diſtillation of brine.

Slampe to pouder a Drye blader Taken
of a ſowe Pygge, giue it in drynke,
for it is very good and holesome.

Item gallingale wythholdeth the Conſt.
lowing of the bryne, ingenderyd of
ſcoldnes of the reynes and blader

Itē the blader of a boze roſtyd, re-
ſtrapnyth þ incōtinency of þ bryne
The lighthes of a Kyd eaten & bound
under the nauill wyth holdyng the

Applye Galbanum from under
sonder the mayyl it causeth no
ent to make byyne incantation

Pyls made of Rye haile and ap
plied vpon the yard (it being an
ced with bnguentum Populicon) h
elpe to helpe the eyne

Dioscor. There is nothing that can helpe
byne more mightily than a radish
root, agines osillare egypti in
Item the roote of a docke sod with
byyne and spie and plastered about
the yard, giveth byyne in great
quantys: iugmali a mow regale
The powder of the berpes of h
yup docke greatly healeþ stragum
The rind of a hazell nut tree or
leaves healpe greatly the stragum

Dioscor. The leaves of plantayn which
groove neare the roote, bringe down
great shold diffcultyis of the h
eart adinge roote sod in boyle w
and a little powder made of radish
root mingled thereto, can helpe to helpe

eynes

to make water intincte, it hath been
þrouyd.

Warme egges aplyed abone the
þard, heale the grefe of the bladdeþ
and raynes wonderfull.

Item fillettes stampþ and dryke
wyth water or wyne, heale the papa-
tes of the bladdeþ and raynes.

Of the vlters or putriles in
the parde.

¶ The Causes

Charpe and bitter humors.

The synges be manifest.

Remedies. Cap. xi.

Withe thy þard often wyth wine spacer.
of the decoction of sage.

The ashes of a dyp gourd he-
lþ quickly the rotten vlters of the
parde. Dioscor.

Item a fomentacion made wyth
wyne of the decoction of olyue lea-
nes, is very good.

If it be poultred about the pearde, Conſt.
Take dyp figges and flower of whete

D.i. myngle

myngle it wþþ oyle, and applye it
to the yarde.

The ioyce of planten sodden and
put into the holownes of the yarde,
healeth vlcers therof.

Circan. Litarge dissoluyd wþþ oyle of
Rosis, is very good,

Diosco Sethe the mylke of an Isle, or of
a gote, wþþ the ioyce of playntyn it
healeth if it be dronke, the vlcers of
the raynes bladar and yarde, Isaac
speketh only of the very mylke.

C Of them that cannot holde
ther water.

C The Causes.

C The weaknesse of the retractyon
and greate strengthe of attractyon
in the raynes.

The Sygnes

C Great thirst, and involuntarie
makynge of water.

C Remedies.

Cap. xli.

Sightis

Sigayn

Against this dysseale gyue the
pacient the bladder of a goate Conſ.
or of a blacke ſhepe, or elgs of a
Bull made to pouder, giue it him to
drinke with vineger and water when
he goeth to bed.

Give hym fox. iii. dayes at the Dole,
wane of the moone, the bladder of a
fleſh water fyſhe.

The brayne of a Mare gyuen in
wyne to drinke, cauſeth the pacient
to wyth hold his brine.

Filberdes roſtyd are holesome aga-
ainſt the diſtillation of brine.

Slampe to pouder a Dyſp bladder Taken
of a ſowre Pygge, giue it in Drynke,
for it is very good and holesome.

Item gallingale wythholdeth the Conſ.
drawing of the bryne, ingenderyd of
coldnes of the reynes and bladder
Itte the bladder of a boze roſtyd, re-
ſtrapnyth þ inclinency of þ bryne
The lighthes of a Kyd eaten & boſid
under the nauyll wyth holdyng the

distillation of the hynne.

C Of inflatyon and swellinge of
the Coddes.

C The Causes.

C Abundance of hote or cold hu-
mors falling to the Coddes.

C The Orgnes.

C Great inflatyoun and swellyng
in the coddes.

C Remedies. Cap. xlvi.

If the Coddes be swollen, take
bene stouer and temper it with
poyce of walworke, & comon dyle,
bind it vnto the coddes it loseth the
swelling therof incontinent.

Of the same operacion are the toy-
ces of Elder and walworke.

Eye. Goates dounge dyssoluid wþ wyte
taketh away all the swellynge of the
Coddes.

Diosco;. The seed and leaues of Henbane
Stamp & bound to the coddes tak-
away

away the payne and swellinge ther-
of . Thys cure is wrought maner
wayes, fyrt let the place and funda-
ment be mollifyed wyrh þ decoccion
of Margeram, and afterwarde the
þynges mencioned, before myxt to-
gether and made in a plaster, supply
the same tyl he be hole of þ swellyng

Another forme of plaster is thys,
take of marciato, warre, pitch, chyp-
rosen, and Terebentine, of Franken-
sence, Mastycke, Dragons bloud,
bole armonike new, of eche lyke qua-
ntie : after that let hym use suche a
lyke syrupe as thys folowyng. xx.
or xl. dayes.

Take of veruen, Stycheworte,
Calament, wyld Margeram, Bla-
layne, Starewort, Scabiousse, & of
the rote of restharowe, let the boyle
well together, afterward take Frā-
sensence, Dragons bloud, bole Ar-
monycke, Fenegreke. of mastycke,
of eche lyke much stampe them and
D.iii. blend

blend them wyth whytes of eggis
and put therinto a good quantite
of the foresayd Decoccyon , and gyue
it vnto the pacient early and late, so
shal be he healid.

Coluer dounge , dogges turdes,
Gotes dounge wyth the ioyce of wal-
worke and common oyle , is much
worthe.

Dſ of the inflation of the yarde.

CThe causes.

CWaprouse wynde therein con-
teyned or þ arterys being very open.

The sygnes.

CSwellynge and Payne in the
yarde.

CRemedies. Cap. xlvi.

If the yarde do swell , & be gre-
uously pained, mingle Wasp
oyle and þ ioyce of purflande togh-
ther, and applye it vnto the yarde, it
is a prouyd remedy.

Put Betony sod in wyne vnto
the yarde.

Bartl

Barkly branne, sod in hony & Ho-
ny, and bound vnto the yarde as a
plaster, taketh awaye the ache and
swellyng therof.

Olyue leaues stampyd wyth Hony
bedith the Canker in the yarde ouer
where, also let the place be washed
wyth warme vineger and dryed w/
alynen cloth, sprynkle theron pou-
der of gaules, do thys thrise a daye
and it shal heale it perfittlie in shorte
space.

Item the ioyce of water lentils Gilber
anoyncted vp on the yarde, healythe
the yarde, Codys, stones, and raynes
and suppressith the fleshely lust.

The ioyce of lentils layd vpon
canker of the yarde killeth the same.

Against great desperte to
fleshly lust.

C The Causes.

CUse of hote meates and such as
do encrease much seed.

D. iiiit, The

The sygnes made not to bede
claryd.

C Remedies.

Cap. viiiii.

Macer. **H**emlockes bounde to a mans
stones, take vterly awaie all
desyre of copulacion.

If Opium, Henbane sede, & mi-
dage be mynglid wyth war & oyle,
in the whyche they haue soden, and
the members therwyth be anoynted
and a plaster therof beyng made,
bound unto the coddes, it taketh a
way the desyre of copulacion.

Anoynte oftentymes the mem-
bres, with th: ioyce of Right shade
Singrene, and byneger.

All men and in especially Diosco-
rides sayth that Peper, Rue, Cul-
sayne, Calamint, Castoreu, was the
sede of generacion, (by dryuyng
it vp) of there propertie and strong
heate.

Item

Item let the yarde be anoyntyd w
ople, wherin Camfore hath ben re=Const.
solued, and he shall haue no feruent
desyre to it.

If a mane eate the floweres of a sal-
lowe or wyllowe tre, or of a Popler
tree, they wyl make cold al the heate
of carnall lust in hym.

Bene flouer made in forme of a Diſcoz
plaster and bound vnto the prypye Iſaac.
members of a boy, quenchit al con-
cupiscke and suffreth not heares
to groowe there.

Lettis sede dryeth vp the seede, and Anſcen.
quenchith the desyer of copulacion.
Anoynte the prypye members wylly
the ioyce of Henbane, and the carnal
concupiscke shalbe queched therby.

C Agaynst an aponem or hard
swellynge in the matrix.

The Causes.

C Wythholdyng of the noures, or
parnes in childe byrth, or of an olde
ulcer,

vices or in flamyoun.

The Sygnes.

C Sodayne losyng of strengthe,
paynes in the head and necke, hard-
nesse and grefe aboutes the share,
wyth holding of wyne.

C Remedies. Cap. xlvi.

T he ioyce of Lylly sodden wyth
comon oyle mollefyeth hard-
nes of the matrix and openeth the
same.

A fomentacion of the water wher
in Mallowes or Holy hoke have
ben sodden in, taketh away the hard-
nes of the Matrix and openeth the
mough therof, Mingle Gose greac
wyth the ioyce of lekes and anoynit
the necke of the matrix, it vnbindeth
the same drawen together after the
issuunge of the floures.

Item cokle, myrre, white frank-
cense, & safron, let them all sethe to-
gether in wyne or water, and yf a
woman be anoynited therw it ope-
neth

nysh the nartones of þ matrix, and
maketh hyz apt to conceypon.

The role of walwopte soden, and diſco,
a fomentacyon made therof, helpith
all the hardines and clausures of þ
matrix.

¶ To prouoke the floures.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Oppilatyonis in the matrix, a-
bundance of grosse bloud, or after
great enuacuation, or faintesse in the
wombe.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ Papnes in the lower partes of
the belye, desyre to slepe in the same
the intemperance of all the bodye,
wytholdyng of water lacke of dys-
gestyon and no desire to meate.

¶ Remedies.

Cap. xlvi.

¶ He wyne wherin wyldemarge-
ram hath ben sod in, dothe prouoke
the

the flouers, lyke boyle the herbe hys
to the matrix in a plaster, or þ suffi
mygacion of the same.

A suppository or pessarie of cotton
dypt in Tirybyntyne, doth clese the
matrice.

The dregges of oyle put into the
matrix, doth clese the same, & bring
furth a dead chylde.

The rote of madder made in a
pessary hath no leſſe streighte. Wine
of the decoctyon of Calamint or pu-
lyoll dronke, doth quickly prouoce
the flouers, but mugwort is muche
better for the same purpose.

The rote of a Lylle roſtid vnder
the Embres and stampet wylt oyle,
being layd to the matrix doth won-
derfullys open the same, so doth the
ſede therof, & also bring furth a dead
chylde wythout peryll.

Purlane doth vtterly diſſolve all
ſwellinges in the matrix, whether it
be dronke emplastered or the place
be

washed with þ decoction therof.
Geth sage and drinke it, either
tampe it and lay to the matrix, so
þow ways it prouoketh the flours.
and after burthens.

Holwoxte dronke and layd to the
matrix cleseith the matrix, and ta-
beth away the after burthens after
child byrthe, neuer theleſſe it is cor-
sue, and therfore perilouse,

The flouer of Nigella, Romana,
put to the matrix wþt Honey, dra-
weth out al contentes wþt greate
þyolence, wherfore it is perelouse.

Let the roote of gladyn be made
lyke a pessarie and annoynte the sam
wþt oyle de bay or comon oyle, the
cast theron pouder of walwoxt and
put it into the matrix al a night, it
þþrouoke it to blede.

It is very good to make a bath of
such herbes as do prouoke the flou-
rs and to wash the membrzes ther-
wþt, and to receyne the fume ther-
of

of Sandynge ouer a close hole, such
herbes be those.

Wilde margeram, calamint, saw
ry, Mynte, Mugwozie, Cynamon,
Cardamomum. 3 i. Galingale, Cap
pares the rinds of Cassia fistula,
Cassia liguea, fenell fede, sage pulp
ol, afterward make a pessary or sim
positorie of blacke helebor nigella,
Roman Scamone, wrappid in
lynne cloth, put that into the matrix
and wout doubt it will prouoke thy
floures wonderfully.

A pessarie of cotton Dypt in oyl
wherin coloquintida hath ben so
ben is very effectuouse.

The floures longe stoppid an
brought furthe wþt a bathe of the
decoction of þ herbe called bawm

A pessary of lynen cloth full of so
garlike heades stampid wþt oyl
is very good.

Also one Cloke of pillid garlyc
put into þ matrix, doth open þ same

bitter Almondes blaspichid & stampid
out to the matrix lyke a pessari or o-
therwyse, do drawe forth all fylth &
corrupt humors conteyned in þ ma-
trix or els where.

Cinamon (hauynge great vertue
pulke to proucke brine) doth clese the af-
sumpt burthes of a womā, and þ much
better, if it be mynglyd wyth myzre
chickwed rosted vnder the embres
and stampid & layde to the matrix,
monokes the floures.

There is no medicine like unto oyle
of flyllyes, yf the members be anoin-
yd therwyth, it helpeth all dyseseys
of the matrix.

Pouder of scamony cast vpon a
viallary of the rote of malowe dothe
inge forth the floures, thys haue
þrouyd.

A bathe made of the decoctyon of
Mayde heare and leynwoote doth
wunderfullye purge the matrix.

Hugwart

Mungwozze stamped and past to
naupil or the joyce therof myght
myth myre and made in a pess
doth prouoke the floures.

Sauery dronke or emplastered
þ matrix doth cast out a dead chylde.

A pessarye made of Galbanum
doth myghtly prouoke floures.

C To stoppe the floures.

The Causes.

C The baynes broken or open
erosions in the matrix or losinge
a chylde.

C The sygnes.

C Change of colour, swellinge
the feet and lacke of appetyt.

C Remedies. Cap. xlviij.

V If the floures wyl not ceare
there natural tyme, make a pess
ary of Goates dung, and the lea
fe of Shepherdes purse or Ribwort
plantayne, and put it into the ma
trix.

garob

yarobie stampid boþth the wafer
of the decocyon of ypoquistidos, &
the floures of pomgranate, stoppeth
wonderfull.

Make abath of these herbes, Pla-
tayne, Sheperdes purse, wylde Tar-
sill, and the middel rynd of an Oke,
and afterward vse this pessary. Ta-
ke the pouder of a hartes hozne, I-
poquistidos, Acacia, bole armenis-
ke, newe plaster, waxe, Calowe of a
Gote, and of þ whiche remayneth
make a plaster to the raynes & shart
and it stoppeth floutes on wartin-
tise. Lykewyse make a bathe of the
rynde of an Oke, quichen beres, oz-
seruyce, and plaster, this is of greate
efficacy.

As many graynes as a womā doþ
unke of Coriander sede, so manye.
dayes shall the floures be stoppyd.

A pessary or pouder of ceruse of
white lead mingled boþth pouder of
smallage, doþ meruelously stop the

P.i. floures

floures.

The ioyce of Lekes stoppeth both
the floures and after burthen.

Coral dronke stoppeth the floures
so dothe the ashes of bren acornes,
cast into the matrix drye , can heals
all fylthy and nocyme humours.
Acatica made in a pessary , is very
good for the same, lyketwysse a great
ventole layd to þ pappes and kept
hole houre.

Rybwoyt dronke or made in a pes-
sary stoppith al flux of the Matrix,
and there is no medicine compara-
ble vnto this.

The sede or rote of a water Lilly
hath a peculiar vertue.

The water sounde in an holome
Oke, is good with Rayne water for
the same , so is water of Pulyoll
Dronke.

A decoction of Acorne shales dooth
meruelously inclose the matrix, and
so doth a pessary of mozell.

Danc

Saint Johns herbe dronke, doth
stopperlye both whyte and Rede
ayr, Cinabarys of some men callid
dragons bloude hath a maruelous
strengthe to stop the matrix.

CFor the moder.

TThe Causes.

Muche abundance of humors w
opping of the floures, or the contē
ryon, and putrefaction of sede in the
matrix, or great colde in the syne of
the floures.

The Sygnes.

Sadnesse, pale colour, sluggish-
nesse, weaknesse in the legges, and in
the synte, desyer to slepe, dotage, losy-
nge of all the senses and boyce, with
stampees in the legges.

Remedies.

Capi. xlviij.

If a woman be greuid to the mo
der, stampe nettle leaues & pul
hem to the Matrix, and let hym also
drinke,

Dynke parsnepsede with wyne, for it
is very good and losyth the suffoca-
tion and cleaseth the sede contenyd
in the matrix.

A pessary of oyle, of hiteer almo-
des, doth asswage the grefe vterly.

This is a principall medecine, let
the woman smel to euphorbiu that
she maye nese or blowe it to hym no
thilkes then shall she dynke Calu-
renn cloues, and assofetida.

Also houage, Isope, wormewode,
and ferne leaues sod and made in a
playster, and layd from the nauyl to
the share do wonderfullie helpe the
Mader.

Sethe wormewood, and ferne or
ether by it self, and stampe them for
a plaster therof doth bake the pap-
nes of the mader.

A lynnenn cloth sod in the lye of the
ashes of colewoorts, doth take away
the ventositie of the matrix.

Cramble, cloues and gallick
soluyd

soluyd in stronge hote wyne , is present
medicine for the Moder, thyg
hauz I prouyd.

Lykewoyle dothe a greate ventose
wyth muche fyre vpon the share: al-
so let hyz receyue styndinge and fyl-
thy sauoures at hyz mouth, & a suff-
fumigacion of diuerse sweete and oa-
doxiserous thynges beneth.

Bue sod and stamped in oyle wyth
hens greace, & gole gresse hote layde
betwyrte the nauyll and the share,
is an excellent medycyne.

Nettle sede dzonke in wyne, dothe
awage all paynes in the matrix, &
take awaye the ventosity therof.

A suffumigacion of myzhe dothe of
pen the Matrix beinge inclosyd: so
dothe the fume of Cerebentine, recei-
ued by the mouth.

Make a pessary of mint, calamint,
Sauery, hilwoort and muske wyth
castoren, put this into the matrix
and let hyz smel Assafetida, and rue
thyg

Chys haue I prouyd to be wounde
full good.

Also Rue sod in water, and put in
to the matrix, alwaigith the paynes,
even so dothe the suffumygacion of
Galbanum.

Rayne water mynglyd with strong
vineger, and spouted into the nose
thrilles, doth soddenly dryue downe
the moder, and like vertue haue xv.
graynes of Peony dzonke w wine,

CTo helpe conceptyon.

CThe causes.

CImmoderate heate, or coldness
in the matrix or much fatnesse, with
diuerse other.

CThe sygnes be playne.

Remedies.

Cap.xlix.

The suffumigacion of Cocco
frankensence, is very good
therfore. An emplaster of laudanum
layde to the matrix or the same suffu
mygated

nygated doth dispose the matrix to
conceyue yf the let come of cold.

A pessary or suffumigation of Herbe
doth drye and heale the moyste, and
cold matrix, but chefy a pessari ma-
de of Theodozicō, & scammony, and
put into þ matrix: after the natural
stoppyng of the floures, if she vse þ
company of a mā, it wil make a bat-
tan woman conceyue.

Herbe Batone suffumygatyd doth
wounderfully comfort the matrix.

Let a woman eate the matrix or ren-
net of an Hare, and she shal conceiue

This is a present medicine take the
douinge of an Hare, and the Rennet
therof and mingle them with hony,
and afterwardē make pouder there-
of, and let the woman drinke þ same
thre dayes and thre nyghtes with þ
chauynges of Juory, and wythoute
doubt she shall conceyue.

The pouder of the stones of a boze
made in pouder & dzonke, doth mar-

p.iii. ueloslye

uelously helpe conception, lykeþyn
doth a bathe made of the decoction
of rosemary, and of more efficacy is
garlyke sod in oyle of Roseys & well
made in a pessary, thys is a present
medicine.

If a woman do vse to annoynt her
members wþt thys oyle she shall
conceyue wþtout fayle, take of da-
tes a pound of fistikes a pounde of
Autunigges, and Cinamoum Ana.
3 i. of longe Peper, of nuttes of E-
gypt ana. 3 i. of gaules. 3 ii. of Gyu-
ger. 3 i. of Suger a pounde & myn-
gle the wþt hony and make anoint-
ment therof.

Also let an egge shell be fylled w. si
of greke pitche. 3 ii. of Castoreum &
bynde it vpon the nauil, for it is ve-
ry good, so is the suffumigacio of A-
loes.

Here foloweth a passary of greate
vertue and efficacie for after bur-
thens and al paines in the matrix
besid

besyde this doshe meruelously helpe
conceypon, take þ braynes of a harte
or calfe, or grene y slope, & butter, of
gotes mylke, or cowes milke almon-
des, storax claryfyed hony, of euery
of them .3. i. of oyle of spike. .3 ii. then
stampe those whiche be to be stam-
pid and melt the rest afterward min-
gle them together, and wþ wol make
a pessarye therof, and if the woman
use it thre dayes and there vpon use
the company of man althoughe she
hath ben barrayne of long tyme yet
she shall conceyue.

Also this hath ben often prouyd,
very good for þ purpose take com-
fery, the rynde of Pomegranates, þ
skynne of a medler, the rynd of an o-
ke, the leaues of swete bzeare ana. .3 i
of nut curnelg, cloues, and Nutmig-
ges. ana. .3 i. make powder of al these
and of the same with rose water ma-
ke little balles, and drye them in the
shadowe, and when you be dyspo-
syd

sid to vse them dissolved, one in wa-
ter and byth the same batheth
matrix and you shall conceyue
out dopte.

C Of the swellyng in the
Pappes.

C The Causes

C Much abundāce of hote bloud,
or the mylke therin cōteyned wan-
hard lyste to chese.

C The Sygnes

C Great paynes and swellynge in
the Pappes.

C Remedies. Cap.l.

If þ tetes be swoleþ vp through
superfluitie of mylke first of al
put it backe wyth posers clay &
vineger or els wyth a baene broken
and stampt, and mingled wyth the
white of an egge, or with netils sol-
in veniger, apply it vnto þ tetes in
all increase of the same, & wyth oyle
of rosypg, it taketh away al swellyng
and herdenes of the tetes.

Bynde

Bynde vnto the brest cromes of
peade myxt w^t yoyce of smallage Conſt.

The rote of Colewortes myntes
benefouer all & euery of these lose &
dyne vp the mylke.

If there be any holowe blcer or can-
ker in the brest, goates dounge tem-
pered with hony, kylleth the ſame, &
takeþ awaye all fylth.

If the head of the tete be annoy-
tyd with bayme, it takeþ away the
payne thereof.

Item the ordure of a man burnt &
applied vnto the tetes, helid the can-
keres and inuerterate blcers.

The leaues of on Olive tre stampēt
kyll the Canker and worme in the
brest.

Agaynst the swellyng of the tetes Dioscoris
apply malloes stempt, and made hot
with common oyle, and bynde them Macer.
to the ſame.

Henbane ſede stampēt and put in
woyne

honey and applyed to the Tetes ta-
keth away the paine therof, and of
the kyngels also.

Goates dounge minglid with be-
niger and branne and applied for a
plaister, losith wounderfully al swel-
lynge of the brestes.

Diosco.

Conſt.

Bches made of a dogges head spar-
syd vpon þ holownes of the brest,
that is ingenderyd of a kankar hil,
leth and brekith away al fulthe ther-
of: Coluer dounge wyth honyn and
wax is muche worthe and of great
efficacy hereto,

Knot grasse beinge caryed about
the person, taketh away þ swelling
of Tetes incontinent.

The greace or fat of a Hedghogge
anoyncted vpon the Pappes; stille
the mylke therin by openyng of þ po-
res and losyng therof.

Mouse turdes anoyncted vpon the
brestes wyth water losyth the hard-
nes, paine and swellyng therof.

Wimston

Hrimestone stampfe wyth wyne & plasterid ouer the tetes, brekyth þ **Isaac.**
hardnes of the same.

The shels of partrigis egges stāpte
and mingled wyth wax and Carru.
Sigillata do heale the tetes beinge
redy to fall of wyth ache.

Agaynst the Payne in chylde
þyrd.

Che Causes.

Che fayntnesse, or grosse fatnes,
or weakenesse of the woman, or the
chylde.

Che Signes be knowen by wos-
mans tellynge.

Remedies.

Cap. li.

A Gaynst daungrous chylde **Isaac.**
þyrd, many say that the scra-
ppinges of Dates stones giue wyth
wyne, doth wonderfullie eale wome
of ther traualynges in child þyrd.

Dippe a linnen clothe in the ioyce
of

of stome perraye or of Coman perly,
and put the same into the mouth of
the matrix, and it shal cause þ deade
chyldeſ delyuerance and the after
burdens also, & the same beinge drin-
ken in any kynde of drinke cleyneth
the matrix and the childe of al grosse
humors.

Auncen. Oke ferne stampf and plastryd
vpon the feete of the traualinge wo-
man, causeth the chylde byþ the ethm
a lyue or dead.

Peter lu If a woman drinke mayden heare
in wine, it causeth spedys deliverancē.
Item drinke made of Cassouren
is very good in such causes.

Also if the priuities of a woman
be anoynted with the ashes of an al-
ses house, it is a veri good and easie
remedy.

Also geue vnto a woman in thy
case an other womās milke to drinx
it causeth spedys delyuerance.

Gilbert. Stampe Weruen, and give it to a
trava

traualyng woman to dryncke wyl
water, it causeth delyuerance also.

Item myȝhe geuen to drynke in
warme wine, the quantytie of a big
mug, causeth delyuerance of þe childe
wyther quycke or deade.

Diagance bound to the priuities
of a woman in laboz, causeth her to
be delyuered incontinent, but there
must hede be taken, that it be quick
ly remouyd, least it drawe for the
matrie wylth all.

Sethe Mugwozze in water & pla-
set it hole vpō the naupis & thigbes ~~legges~~
of a woman laboynge wylth child, it
causeth both child byȝth and þe after
burden also, if it tary longe there,
it wil cause þe matrix to folow upon.

The ioyce of Lekes bath a migh-
ty operation in thyȝ case, if it be dr̄n-
ke wylth warme water,

The ioyce of figges or pouder
of Byttayne, gauen to a woman
that

that laborynge in chyld hath the ague, with water, yf she haue not the Ague, wþt wine, it causeth þ dead chylde in hyz wombe to issue forth. A horse turde dronke and suffumyng a gaged causeþ delgueraunce gas wþ of the secondines as of the chylde.

Eye. Item take ppony se de, when it is blacke, stamp it and bynd it wþ oyle, and annoynt the loynes, and þe uppes þf a woman traualinge wþ chyld, it maketh deliueraunce of the chyld, in hyz wombe without paine. **2** A suffumigation made of the chynes and houses, of Goates, mone myghtyly the Matryxe to deliueraunce.

Take of Betony sodoen wþ water
Doscor. and hony. 3. i. it hasteneth the deliueraunce, and deluyerþ y labouyring woman out of her daunger, but in any case beware that there be no purges in the house wher in the woman traualeth soþ they are very hurtfull.

and do not suffice the matrix easlylye
to open.

If the woman cannot easlyly be
ryd of the after burden, take borage
and leke blades, and the roice of par-
ce roses, giue the same wyth oyse &
it shalde deluyerid incontinent.

The leaves of Juniper, dronke Conſe,
wyth water and hony, caueth the de-
luyerance of the child and of the ſea-
condynes, and after burden.

Dyſſolute a ſwallowes nest wyth
water, ſtayne it, and drinke, it cau-
eth the dyȝth of the childe to be ve-
rye eaſy.

C The paynes after child

bysthe.

C The cauſeſ.

C Colde taken in the beryng of
the child, wyth dyuers other.

C The sygnes be manifeſt.

C Remedies.

Capi. lii.

¶. i.

fol

For y^e papne, after thid by thy
Take y^e volkes of egges mighty
ly foddern in water, breke the
yolkes & mingle the with huet and the
Joyce of Mugwoxte, and Cumyn,
and make a plaster therof.

Sethe alwyns in water and after
stampe them with oyle and Cumin
& volkes of egges, it is verye good,
applied in like forme as the other.

Sethe in wyne or water, the
tes of matishe mallowe, and mal-
worte, and stampe them wel, & mi-
ngle them with Common oyle warm,
and make a plaster.

Disc. Wet Baye brys, beinge betw
pouder, be put vpon hote Coles,
let the woman receyue vp the sum
thes of clofelye, it helpith much the
payne of the matrix, and conteineth
and wastereth the superfluytys
the Matrix, also it causeth deli-
uerance,

C for the Goute.

C. The Causes.

Muche surfeitynge and dronkes-
nesse, to much accompaninge wþt
women, imoderat exercice, longe
standynge, and such lyke.

C The Sygnes.

Create paynes and swellyng in
the ioyntes chyestye in spyyngtyme,
and heruest.

C Remedies.

Cap. lxxii.

The ioynte sicknes is thus de-
uidid, into sciatica, whiche is
in þ buckle bone. Podagra, þ gout
of the legges and feete, and Chira-
tra, the goute of the fingers, & Ar-
bitra which is in every other par-
te of the body.

Dabone ecceſſes stampf & made in a
plaster wþt suete, taketh away the
oynte sycknes longe hanging vp
man aforre, þf it be vsyd.

Asphaltuum made in a plaster wþ Diosc:

Q. li. salt

salte Peter heleth the ioynt sicknes
and the goute.

Water of the decoction of Rape,
through the working therof, helth
the Payne of the ioynte sycknes, and
goute of his owne property.

Coit or detin plasterid vpon the
Dyscor. goute, and disease called sciatica, ha-
lyth the same, by drawynge out the
humors from the bottom: and as in
the same soyt, it is good for them, þ
haue the palsy, and ioynte sycknes.
The roote of a holyhoke or marsh
mallow, stampet and myxte wþ
grease of an olde hogge, healthily
gonte within thre dayes.

Wlaymentne leaues plasteryd
vpon the greace, is a good remedye to
take away the Payne and Swelling
of the goute. The sede therof al-
wled in a plaster, is a great helpe
gainst the goute.

Macer. The leaues of Cresses myxt wþ
branne and vineger, and emplas-
ted

yd vpon þ grefe, ar of much effect.
Ite take musterd sede, a litle bread
dry fygges, hony, and as much vi-
neger as you wyll, put them all to
gether, and bind it to the grefe.

Take the fleshe of a fat Catte the
greace of a Gose, of a graye, and of
a fox, & the mary of a Hartes horne
Iuy, Sage, Rue, Wyzgins Ware,
frankensence, the volkes of rostyd
egges, Snayles, put them all in an
earthen pot that hath a hole made
in the botome for the nones, and let
it be close aboue wyth past that no
ayre may issue forth at all, and put
under the same pot, another whole
pot & close the together and put the
nethermost in ground, & as it were
burye it in earthe, and compasse it
about wyth fyre aboue, & ther wyll
distill a wonderfull good oyntment
out of the vpper moost pot whiche
wylbe good for the could goute.

Agaynst the cold and swellyng
¶.iii. gout

Goute, take stale grese, and the whelkes of egges, beate them together a good while & mingle together bym stone, the rote of red Docks quicke siluer without ani fier, use the same plastered vpon some lether, early & late, let it be renued, it shall cause to ycthe greatly, but yet double no thyng of it, for it wyl heale thee.

Also thys plaster folowyng hath ben proued of thys Gylbert & is an wonderfull iuencion. Take of the bare earthe of Emetes. 3 iii. of barly branne. 3 i. of Rose, vn. & a halfe, of bene floure vn. & a half, malotom mandrage ana. vn. vi. sethe the mal lowes and madrage in thre pound of water vnto halfe, and make ther byth the other medycines beaten to pouder in a mortare, and myngh therwyth Ware & volkes of egges, Safron. 3 iii. kneade them all well together, & it shall nede none oþer plaster oþer medicin.

In other plaster whiche is to be
yled when the grefe is moost beha-
ment, Take of honyncombe vni. i. &
of the mylke of Barlye strepen in
Rose water and Rayne water ming-
lid together. 3 i. and a halfe, mingle
the togheter in a mortare, and bly-
ende them well wyth the whyte of
an egge, make a cerupe, and applye
it, is very good.

Item sethe syre Backes, or Kere
mysy in Rayne water, & afterwarde
streyne it, and put thereto of syle of
Roses, and bowres of Wyllowes, &
sethe them vnto the consumpcion
of the Oyle, it is much worshold
in a hote and cold cause, for it hathe
an unknowen vertue.

Shyp Pytche, and salt Amme-
make myxte together, is a syngu-
lar helpe for them whiche haue the
Crampe.

Item Betony stampte and pla-
N. iii. Bered

Stered upon the grefe of the Goute,
easeth the same, and the decoction
therof being dronke doth the same
sone.

Take oyle of Henbane annoynted
upon the grefe of the goute taketh
away the payne.

Item a bathe made of the decoction
of flewort taketh away al gout.

Tyme stampyd wyth the white
an egge and applied for a plaster is
a good and helthfull medicine for
Ioynte sycknes, and especyally the
sciatica.

Take Bay berys and the leauell
of Rue, Tyme, Wrgayne, Pennyw
all, old sope, myngle them together
and frye them and applye them vpon
the hose goute, wyth tow, the plau
beinge fyrt annoynted wth Honey. It
taketh away the goute and al other
grefes.

This is a preciouse oyntment
against al goute and ioynte sycknes.
tab

take the thre sortes of Snayles ga-
hred in Maye, and put them in a
tryng panne, vse it for an oyntment

This folowynge is approued re-
medye, in all cases, wþþout purga-
cion, anoynt the place wþþ þ ioyce
of Galingale and of artychokes, or
lay a spoungue vpon the grefe dipte
in warme wyne of the decoction of
comin, it wyl draw out the hurtfull
humors, it hath ben prouyd.

Hares dounge discomperd wþ war-
me wine, and plastered, heleth vster-
ly those þ haue the sciatica, though
they be past hope.

Anoyntment made of hartes horne
is good for the same disease also.

This is a most assurid oyntmente Gilbert.
agaynst al old goutes and ioyntes
sicknes & agaynst the palsye. Take
for flesh and sethe it in good wyne
tyll it faule from the bones, after-
ward stampe the fleshe myghtlye,
beinge hote and wryng out þ ioyce

M.b. ther

therof and selhe the same soþyn
it be as thicke as an ointment; alio
warde put a little red wax theron
and litle of powder of **Mastic** or
Castoreum bdelii, myre **Baptria**
a quantite of euforbiām and a litle
of muske, and let them be incorpō-
lyd all together as an oyntment.

Another most certayne approuyd
oyntment. Take abygge roote of
Bryonye, & make it hollow and put
into the holownes therof þ. ioyce of
Hellebor, **Calamint**. **Time**, or **Wm.**
vnto two hollow partes and let the
thyrd parte remayne empty, and
put the pouders therin mencyoned,
in the formeare oyntment. **Syret** or
the roote of **Gētian**, and **hermodae-**
files, and put thereto **Petroleum** or
sume olde oyle and Ware, and let
it be stopped with **Potters claye** or
paste, and let it be put in the embre
there let it boyle a good whyle and
afte

Afterwarde stampe it , and wrynghe
it the ioyce , use it for an ointment
Another ointment of efficacye,
herbato , take the ioyce of a wyld
Cucumber rose, grene grapes, pat
itorpe, the leaues and berys of I-
pe, Juniper berys, eufordium, Ca-
roon, the fat of a Gripe, of a Gose,
of a Heron, of a Fox, and of a bett,
then take a fat Cat and pull of the
spynne , and syll hys wylth all these
orsayd thinges , and let it rost well
pon a spit agaynst the fyre, and let
the droppynge that cometh of her be-
repte and resolve a lytle Wax ther-
on , and annoynce the grefe there-
oply.

Item kyl a whelpe of .xx. dayes
old and annoynt the payneful grefe
wyth the bloud of the sayd Welpe,
is very good.

Item sethe the fleshe of the sayd
whelpe in wyne, wyth Rue Betany
fens

Fenigreeke, Egrymony and Sage
afterward stampe them al togidre
and put to a litle mary of Hen
bone, & a fewe ashes sethe it in ma
ner of anoyntment, and anoynte
place, it is very good.

In a great and extreme payne
the ioynt sycknes, take a whelpe
the age sayd and rost hym, and
cut hym in the middes alongyng
backe, and applye it hote, it is ver
good, and much worthe.

Conit.

Item seth Rue and Sage, in one
together and beinge hote stamped
apply it to grefe, it wyll alay
payne incontinent.

Conit.

Boyle the ioyce of Henbane in
greace of hogge, and put ther
a litle war and anoint the grefe ther
with: þ herbe it self also sod in
and bound vnto the grefe appelli
it immediatly.

A plaster made of the rote of
wort and Hermodactiles, stamp ther
wy

With Hoggis grese, and bovid hau-
the cold goute , helpeith the same.
A plaster madz of Ox, and Hog-
ges dounge sodden in veniger, and
Rauens grese, calles grese, or Hea-
ons grese, is very good against an
immoderate payn. Make to pouder
i. of Opiū minglid with Saffron
and volkes of Egges, and vyle of
Rosys, thys myghtylpe asswageth
and restraneth the matter.

Item take Emetes and the egges
of them, and a litle of y early wher-
yn they dyd abide and comon saite,
mingle them w the grese of an olde
Hogge , and deinge put betwene a
loth of lynnен applye it vnto the
grese.

Mistleto beylid in water and the
grese beinge bathid with the sayde
water hath great helpe therby.
Item ashes of burnt Tyme myn-
gled w the bohyte of an egge & pla-
sterid vpon the place , brekith gout
and

and draweth out the hurtfull
A bathe wherin emetes and then
egges beinge stampte have been
den dothe quyckly heale an old and
almost incurable ioynt syknes.

Auncen. Gotes dounge takith away the
hardenes & swelling of the ioynts.

Greene Rue plasterid with Salt
and Honey, taketh away the paine.

Thys confectyon is most proper,
and certayne medycine for them
that haue the ioynte syknes.

Constā. Take of Sauayne. 3 ii. of
per, of Iuy, and Rue leues, Iii.
vi. of Germanander. 3 ii. gyue the same
to the pacyent wyth wyne.

Item boyle Mules pynke wyth
wax, oyle, and litarge, make a plas-
ter therof and it wyll remedye.

If the grefe be myxte wyth such
ling, take of beanes vn. iii. v. po-
kes of Egges, blende the together,
and plaster them vpon the grefe.

Item Baye leaves scodde in wa-
ter, and myrtle wyth water of Pur-
gland, ys the grefe be washed ther
wyth, it muche helpythe.

Take of Lyons greie ii. pounde
of Wax, a pound, of Masticke, oyle
iii. it bitterly taketh awai al grefe
of the toynes.

Item anoyntment of a Catte
helpythe the paciente in one dape, yf
it be made after thys fashyon, it is
very good.

Take a fat slayde Catte hys bo-
nes beyng pulled from the fleshe,
rampe it myghtylye, and put it in
the belly of a fat Gose, and put salte
grese ther unto with Peper, & mur-
derdsede, of Dragons, of Pellyte-
re, of wormewode, Garlick, and
cires suet. Una. viii. i. of wax vi. ii.
vii. v. cost it, and kepe the drippinge.

Mynge the ashes of Calewordes,
ment with freshe hogges grese an-
dynte the Goue there wyth, it wyll
hele

Galen.

heale it in thre dayes.

The dounge of a storke myn
hogges grece , helith alonge com-
nuyd Goule.

Temper persly and oyle of Robe
wyth womans mylke, and anoynt
the grese therwyth.

Gilbert.

Thys potion folowinge, is wonder-
ful good for the goute and ioynt
sicknes, take of hermodactill. 3im.
of Cummin and Ginger, ana 3ijij
ue therof at once vnto þ pacell.
Hermodactil made in a plaster
beniger is very good.

Peper plasterid vpon the gout
warmeth the Ioyntes and sinewes
so that ther is no medicin like unto
it.

Galen.

Flebothomy or the cuttyng of
hayne next the gretest ioynt, is ver-
y good.

The rote of wild Mallowe com-
with stale grese, and plastered helith
the goute in thre dayes.

Take of Rind of arbor vitis pitch
lyke quantite, mingle it and make Discs
on a plaster & use it as singular medi-
cine for the gout.

¶ Mixe sooth water & haupe plaste-
ryd with rable (after that the paciet
hath bathid the grefe with water)
healith the disease.

¶ Take a good deale of wome-
s wood of the rose of w. albowrie of
white braine, of bunge and salt, let
them se the together in byneger till
the byneger be consumed, afterward
stampe it and applye it hot.

¶ Mixe thereto a stampe & a vasing
lyd with oile grefe losely all the
things of a cold cause to be assyed

¶ Item colere young to doon to
wyne, till the wyne be conseruare
plastered therin the goutall.

¶ Make halfe a pound of wax, of
wyndowrie. viij quound of good wome
a pound, let them sethe together till
the wome be consumed, afterward
mingle

Mangle nettes. g. u. or Caphophorum
made to powder; make an ointment
therof it bath be prouid in the gout
and ioynte sycknes.
Take a drame of the roote of popin
rand, drinke it, for it is very good.
Coⁿs^et^he a deade Wesell till the
lech^e faule from the bones, scrap
it wþt dyle, and mingle wate ther
unto and an oynte the ioyntes wþ
therwþt, and the great swyne þ
bes it mightly healeth all corrup
cion of the sinowes and Ioyntes.

Set the nettels that growe in haw
and drye ground in lye made of the
ashes of a wine, and wþt the same
lye beinge hose washe the grec and
plaster the nettels upon it, it is ver
y good in al aches of the goute.

Set the salte and syfted white
branne, bay, and red waine till they
be thynke, and so applye it unto the
grefe,
Recure of thy stone thyng that

In some casis medicinæ p̄ are made
(except they be purgynge, or breking
or at the leſt except ſome ſufficiente
enacuacio of þ matter go before) Do
not gretli helpe, therfore let the hote
humour be purged wþ an electua-
ry made of the toye of roſys.

Let thofe pacientes be well ordred
and warely and let the matter be by-
lyfe, and lytle purged, that the nou-
thyngē vertue be not diſtroyed,
for in Pilles many thynges are re-
ſeyued that drawe wþ bvolence,
as euphorbiū, harmodactill, Col-
loquitida, Turbith, ſcamonye, whiſ-
che all are as it were poſyon, & ther-
fore diſcretly mynystred caueth
ſayntneſſe through the debilitie of
bitall ſpecifes, in that nature can-
not withstand the matter, and ſuch
thynges are never mynystred ex-
cept they haue conde ſetteled a
good wþle after committyon, and

full ordynng, so that the strengthen
violent operation of them is remou-
shed , by longe tyme, and re-
lynge . And yet is not theyz whols
vertue destroyd, but theyz operation
is better and helthfuller.

Consta. Item wylde myntes that grove in
holes, made in an oyntment delver-
the hym þ hath the Sciatta, and
Gilbert. goute of hys grefe, by heating, and
winge furthe the matter.

If the grefe be two oul rasps
take of Opium. 3. i. of Saltron;.
iii. mingle them wyth. iii. polkes of
Egges, or. v. and plaster the same
upon the grefe, for it myghtly
swagith the paynes and restayneth
the corruptyon.

Item Gotes dounge sodden wyth
cattes grese, or the fat of a rauen,
vulture, is much worth in this cas.

The dounge of a stroke mire
hogges suet, is very good also.

Above and moze force then all
thinges

hinges als is to depe the belly lobs
se at all tymes.

The ioyce of sallowe or willowe Galen.
cole myxt with oyle of rosys is most
verfull good for the goute.

CAgaynst the choppinge or
ruptures.

C The Causes

Muche goynge in cold wyndes,
and dysnesse.

[The signes nedē no declaracyon.

C Remedies.

C Cap.livii.

Emlocke leaues stampte and
dryed and so made in a plaster,
heale all ruptures or choppin-
ges within ix.or.x. dayes.

Englishe Galangale healeth the
choppinges, and depe woundes.

Lyuerwoorde stampte and dronke
wyth wyne, every day is helthfull &
good.

Yong Hares dressed & orderd to
wyth maner of pilles, and so mi-

wistrid, do close up and make þis
choppes and ruptures.

Item hertes dounge myrtle wþ
Hony and genen ofteþ bind the pa
cynt to drynke, in the bygnes of
beane closesþ up the ruptures wþ
tyle.

Let the heade of a gose be sodden
heare and all, þ inwater of a gowd,
and eate the meate therof, or drinke
the water, it maketh all the inward
partes of a man hole and sounde,

C Of the Agew called Ephymell
whyche endureth but an
daye.

C The Caules.

C The vitall spirites in a wonder
full unnaturall heate wþþout
refactyon, which comieth of much
watching, sadnesse, angre, hoger,
þronknesse.

C The Dygnes.

C Great heate in the body wþþ
uer & ending in a sweat of þappou
Reme

CÆSARIES.

¶ Ypſt make a syrupe of the decoction of launders, and the floures of water Lylies, then let the patient auoyde and eschewe all thynges that burne the hart, and al that are grosse and hote, and if the bytall p̄ritis be in flamid cheſſy aboue al hinges bringe the pacient in a ſofte lepe, and let hym ſmell to Camfore wþt roſe water, and violettes and uche lyke, and mynster thynges that cauſe coldnes and comfort the parte, as Margarites, and ſāders and the ſcrappage of Juoyze, or let hym be anoyntyd wþt oyle of Roſis and Renutar, vpon the brest and blaſture theron cold thynges temperid wþt wineget, and it is very good againſt the heate: if þ natural p̄ritis be inflamid take cold ſirrops

and electuarpes that cause coldnes
as are suger, Rosys, and Violettes
and plaster the rosys and saunders
vpon the lypes, but if it be wyllyll
cause beware of lettinge of bloud,
ingender more cold therby as spyn-
allyf if it be wyth a rewme,

Gyue vnto the pacient Rose ha-
ter newlype made myxt with Sugen
or violettes, and let hym smel to the
syl, yet let him not smel to other sun-
ke sauours. þ be hot, and in a hote
rebormatike cause, let hym vse a vnl-
fomentation and ointment, but the
felye if it come of overmuche labou-
or copulation or heate of the app-
and suche lyke, let the hollownes of
the handes and the soules of the fyn-
be annoyntid wyth oyle of Violettes
rosys womans mylke, also annoynt
the backe bone, the forehead and the
plex wyth oyle of rosys, Populion,
womans mylke that gyueth a we-
map chyld surke, and let hys meat
and

and drynke be of syght degryyan,
and colde, but if it be of water muche
labor, or ouer muche emptyness he
must be nourysched with the receipt
nes and confortatyues, yf he cannot
sweete, this wyl heate hym incony-
cient and minister occasion unto the
pacient to sweete.

Let the leaues of Hallowe tree &
holphoke, Violettes and rosis, and
suche lyke boyle together in water,
wherin put a great clothe, & let the
pacient be wrapped in the same be-
ing warme and coueryd therewith
wyl he sweete, and afterward let hym
washe his fete, armes, legges in the
same decoction.

Item the ioyce of Cucumets wⁱ Diſcoſ
ople of roſys anoyntid vpon the puls-
ys, and vpon the batte, allwageſt
the heate of the ague.

Platearius had a certayne pacient
defaynt of strengthe, and pul hym
in a bathe of water, wherin sodden
egges

gges were vndevoid, and after
hatbyng he departed stronge.

¶ But a grene Gourde in pot,
and bake it in an Ouen; and after
boylunge out the ioyce and put it in
to a pot and seeth therin Henblishe
or of some other byrde (fyf or six
washte wyth wyne and salt) and a
fewe graynez of whete and Barly
Lycorice, gume of Arabike, drage
Rolyg, floures of water Lypes, bo
worte, Almondes, of the gume of
Almond tree, Walyl, Keasons, my
rabolans, Sebessen sede, the sedes
of a gourd, Mellon and Cucumer,
being all clene drest put the in a pot
well cloyd wyth claye, and let them
boyle tyl the thyrd part be washid,
afterward strayne it, and put sugre
into the strayne, & make a Syrop
therof and gyue it vnto the pacient,
it restoreth very well, & temperately
soluythe and helthfullie conforteth
tayntinge persons.

CONTINUALL ALGETH CURE

C The causes.

Abundance of purfesyd humors
conceynd within the bernes.

C The sygnes.

C Contynuall heate and paynes
vnto the ende of the feuer.

C Remedies.

C Cap. Ibi.

TO mytigate the ouer much heat
in a continuall Algeth, sett
Colewort leaues wþtch Oyle of Ros-
es, and plaster it vpon the stomake.

The same thyng maye be done
of Willow leaues, Roseell and fle-
wort.

A certayne curios practicionar
shewed me for a certaynre, þ Pym-
pernell dronke wþtch warme water
laketh away the contynuall feuer.

Put the fede of Fleworte hole
in water all a nyghte, then let it be
strained and put thereto Sugur, &
gyue it vnto the pacient it colethe,
and

Anicen

and intollerable heate of hyspey
gewes.

Syrup of nenufar dothe mighty
ly heale Sharpe Al gewes.

Galen.

Item if the Al gewe be not very
sharpe, let the pacient drynke colde
woyne myxt with water, it openeth
the stoppinges within, & bringith
furth corruptyon through the wynn
and conforteth weake members.

Biosco, sayeth that if the pacient
drinke a great deale of colde wynn
the intollerable heate wylbe exqui-
guished therby.

In this cause apples that are m-
led bitter sweetes are very good.

C Of the tertian feuer.

The Causes.

Much cholleriche humor pyn-
syngē in the sensible partes of the
bodye.

C The Sygnes.

To haue a fyre every other day
and not to endure above. xii. houres

Remē

Remedies.

Cap. I viii.

If it be the right Tercia, giue
vnto the patient to drinke, the
pace of Dendelpon before cominge
to the fit. iii. or. iiiii. tunces and the a-
new shall go frome hym thys am 3
iure of.

The master being digestid cause
hy self to be let bloud in the fourth
of hyt houres before the coming of
the fit and if it so be there go before
any tokenes of digestio, he shall haue
the Agewe no more.

The master beinge digestid make a
plaster vpon the pulses of the arms
of the lesser nettel that groweth in a
veryp drye and warme place Nampte
with much salt, for shortly after the
Agewe shall cease.

Mingle Rady the roote beinge
Nampte, with Wheate branne, and
make a plaster apply it betwene the
navyl and the share, that the matter
being

bringe ryght digeth to þe shoulde
perceue the payne and boixyngynge
þys remedye bath ben provyd
gaynt al kynde of Tertian feuer.

The ioyce of Ribwort genþidur
the fyt do com, takith away þis
Diescos. Of the same operacyon are, iii. pl.
tayn roses stamp and dronke þyn
water before the fyt come.

Thre graynes of Corzander
in a tere egge and genen to the
curent to sup of after the. iii. or. viii.
fyt boyll delyuer hym of the Agle.

The ioyce of sober grapes blud.
Dayes in the morynge taketh away
the Tertian feuer.

To take away al tertia feuer.
mellilot. Cellydone, whyte & black
Peper, netels, and salte Peter wel
bound vnto the pulsis of the arm
this was tryed by a practionar.

The ioyce of pympernell dronk
as the fit comith doth bitterly take
it awaie.

Of the same operation is cyngryp,
the same thyngē workēþ the the ioyce
parsellie dypnke after the same
shyon.

Item stampf Wernen leaues and
rootes therof dissolupd in waster,
ke it before the syt come, & it wyl
pue it awaþ.

Take hyne leaues and put them ~~Diseased~~
wyne, & giue the same wyne, ii. oþ
lymes to dypnke, & it wyl rid him
the tertian oþ quartan feuer.
Bewponticke is a singular reme-
dye against feuers.
Take. iii. slippes, of. iii. leuyd grase
ampe it and put the ioyce in wafer
and dypnke the same wafer, it is be-
good for the feuer.

Take Rye branñe, the ioyce of ~~Warr.~~
Sueten, Syngrene, Artiles and ~~L.~~
lantayne, myngle them to gether
ith. iii. Egges and plaster it ouer
the bellye before the compage of the
þe

W^t to y^e tyme of issue in purulencie
nothys^s of the patient in ther
myng^e of the syt , taketh away
Dysease.

Gilbert. hopne and Dendelyon , before the
comminge of the Agebowe , takith
way the fit therof.

The ponder of Chrystall gyrrum
to drinke to a nurse , taketh away
Agebowe from the childre that she
neth sucke hant.

Item the lyquor that cometh
the sodden lyghtes of a Ramme , ha
lyth the tertian feuer , and p^r diuinaym
of the raynes.

Carlyle bound to the outward
membr^{es} of a man , taketh away
quodyan and tertyan feuer , but

must be applyed as I understand
before the fit come , for by that
w^t the matter is draynen to the
extremities , that is to saye to the
des^t & sele so that the principall

oys are holpen.

C Of the Quotidian feuer.

C The Causes.

Putrefied flegme, dryuen by na-
ture to all the sensible partes of the
body.

C The Sygnes.

C To haue a fyrt every day about
xiii. houres longe.

C Remedies. Cap. Iviij.

If thou wylt spedelye heale the spacer.]
I quotidian feuer , take these ap-
proved medicines , geue to the
pacient, 3. ii. of Betonye. 3 i. of Plan-
ayne, wyth the strayninge of them,
before the commyng of the fyrt , and
the pacient shalbe hole therby.

Geue vnto the pacient this syrupe,
take the leaues of Betonye , the ro-
ses of Persly, of Fenell , of Filipen-
nia, of Mayden heare , of Hertes
bunge, of the middell rinde of an el-
der, 3na. M i. of Agarycke, vn. i. of
be ferne, vn. ii. of wilde tyme. vn. i.

S.i. and

and muche hony as will be good
geue to be sufficient, it is of much
great efficacy.

Item stampe crummes of bread
and Gall, of eache lyke quantytie,
myngle it wyth a soft rosted egge,
¶ oyle of Bayes, or oyle of Cipryss
and weare a clothe therin, and apply
it ouer the Stomake & bellye, it hath
ben proued to be very good.

Drawe homys unto the pacyent
In an electuary of cassia, and a litle
Cinamound wyth the decoctyon of
wild cucumber rote: & radyshe rote
& vineger made in a sirupe wyth ho
nye, is very good.

Take the rote of Galingale, and
the sedes of Radishe, and the sede of
Drenche, the rote of blacke hellebor
and as muche Honye and Wynegar
as Chalbe thoughte sufficient, mi
ngle them together and let them se
to halfe, and let the pacyent drinke
therof.

þerof ii. hours before þyf cometh,
and afterward let him eate nothing
in fyue houres or at leaste in a good
space after.

Item geue vnto the paciente be-
fore the fyte come vpon, two penny
weyghtes of bay beris made to pou-
der wyth a soft Egge, or pulis & w
out doubt the pacient shalbe made
hole.

Mustard eaten before the cominge spacer.
of the fyt, expellith þ cold & feuers
come by course, as in Quotidianas
and Quartaynes.

Item Isope geuen wyth wafer &
ony, purgeth slymy humors.
After purgacyon of the hole bodye
applye vnto the baynes of both the
armes, thys plaster folowyng.

Take foure leaves of Kettelies, of Galen,
Hozel, & of Hengrene Ana. m.i. of
Cobwebes. 3 ii. as muche Common
Salte as Shalbe thought sufficy-
þent stampe them all together, and

S. ii. make

One sayth in his boke of prayses, that he hath helid manye of the Quotidian feuer, with the middetynd of an elder, giuen with warme water, or with the rind of a nutmegge after the same maner, & with granynes of lesse spurge or of ppony, but these thinges are to be ministred vnto stronge men and labourouse.

Peter.

Gyue vnto the pacyente, woman milke, þ gyneth a man chyld such wþt water, eyther before the syne in the fyt, it shall so heale hym.

Take ix. roses of waulþowes bignes of a mans fynger, cut them in peeces and stampa them & straþ them wþt Ale or wþt whyte wþt, gyue therof vnto the pacyent before the hour of his fit, and let hym slepe in any case.

The lyuer of a Hare dryed and venn to drynke wþt water, taketh away the feuer.

Take of Agarycke. 3. i. givie it unto
the pacient to drinke wþþ wyne
and hony, it taketh away all feuers
Quotidians, tertians, and quartaines,
þrough putginge flamy & coz-
capitine humors.

Take wyne and myngle it wþþ **Catula**.
Asses bloud, drinke the same, for it
healeth the Quotidian feuer.

Of a quartayne Feuer.

CThe causes.

Melancholy putrefyed, hauyng
recourse to diversi partes of man.

CThe Sygnes.

To haue two good dayes, and
þe thyrd a soze syt.

CRemedies.

Cap. lix.

O take awaie the Quartayne
Agewe, giue unto the paciente
þre or fourre pilles as folowe, take
of opium, of brimstone, myzhe Aga-
ricke, Rue leaues, cassia fistula. A-
na. vñ, i, mingle them wþþ þoyce

S. iii. of

of Wormewoode, and make pylles
in the bignis of a beane, gyue unto
the pacient beforz the syt do come
on hym.

Item Trochiskes are of certayn
prouyd, where wyth many haue
ben healed of the Agewe at once
dyngckynge, but they ar best in gos
lydyan feuers. Take of Rue, of a
lū, Myzhe, Opiū, ana vn. & a halff of
safron. 3 ii. cassia fistula. 3 ii. of quic
ke Brymstone vn ii. of Henbane, vn
vi. make Trochiskes and gyue thi
wyth wafer,

Also Heres fleshe eaten healeth
the Quartayne feuer.

Circean, Item stronge wine wherin Egri
monye hath ben sodden, healeth the
Quartayne feuer.

Marke a hole in a beane, and put
therinto the smale Cynkyng wy
mes that brede in paper or vod ca
led Cimices, they take awaie þ frum

Item cynkfoyle stampte wyth

ipſle Peper and dronke before þ fit
come, is good agaynst þ quartayne.

The ioyce of Mollen dronke be-
fore the fyf sleeth the same.

Item yarow giuen to drinke be-
fore the fyf cometh wyth wyne, ta-
keth away the Quartayne.

Item the ioyce of Camomill be-
inge dronke before the fyf, takyth a
way the feuer.

Take Illa fetida, Rue leaues, pea-
per ana.3 ii. mingle them wyth ho-
nay, giue them vnto the pacient, ii.
houres before the commynge of the
fyf as bygge as a Chest nut, it hath
ben prouyd.

I swallowes donge dronke taketh
away the feuer Quartayne.

The ioyce of horse houfe dronke at
þysyd. x dayes taketh away bothe
the Tirtian and quartayne feuer.

The ioyce of mugwozze myrt with
ople & gyue vnto the pacient warme

S.iii.

iii.

iii. dayes, take shal away the fitt.
Take of Dragons bloud and wild
Tyme, of eche in lyke quantitie, as
muche as shall suffice, sethe them in
water til it be thicke, and afterward
mingle ther unto of the stone called
Lazulus. 3 ii. geue unto the patient
therof the space of. iii. dayes one h.
a day, y fyrist day it taketh away the
rigorouſnes, the seconde the fyt, the
thyrd day it healeth al together per-
fitly, this same hath ben provyd.

Item Briony stamp and plash-
yd unto the pulses of the temples
& armes before the fyt come, taken
away the quarta yne & getwe.

Circean. Item Assafetida sodden in wort,
put it in a holowe rote of soubread
and put therinto suger, gine it unto
the patient before the fit (& a purga-
tion ministred before it,) it helith.

Gyue unto the patient to drynk
before his fit the sedes of Henbam,
Mandrage, ana. 3 ii. Assa fetida. 3 l.
and

and a half, and it wyl heale hym.
Let the pacient fast all a hole daye
before his fit come on hym, and let
hym watche all the night after, in the
morning rost hym a Partriche, and
let hym eate therof, & let hym drynke
good wyne & stronge, & let hym eate
no other thyng al y daye, and after-
ward, let hym slepe hys fyld. in dia
This same also is named to be a
healthfull medicine, Azarabatca, if it
be freshe gathered, stampe it, & sett
it a little while in wyne, & let þ wyne
be geuen vnto the pacient. it. houres
before hys fyld, yf the matter lyeth in þ
domake, it causeth vomelynge, if o-
ther wher it wastith it. and in q̄ sp̄

The matter beinge digestydyngue
vnto the pacient before hys fyld al-
the oyle of Jenoper, (a purgacio pre-
supposid) it ist of muche strenght in
the Quartayne Agewe. a doce al
Gyne vnto the pacient. iii. gray-
nes of Jux gume. in dia

S.v.

Take

Take the rote of speraga let them
seth a good while in water and give
therof vnto the pacient that bath a
feuer quartayne, vii dayes, & then
is a wounderfull helpe therin.

The joyce of rybboozle, dronke in
marme water and hony, two hours
before hys fit come vpon hym, br
keth away the quartayne agewe.
Of þ same operacion are, iiiii, rotes
of platayne stapt & droke in water
þyll a henn. þ is but a vere old
persy and Basyll, as much as shall
be thought sufficient, & put into he
al the hole substance of a rawe egg
beside the shell, and salt sufficient
and put hyz in past, and bake it by
on the herthe vnder some vessells
givne vnto the pacient one part ther
of one daye, and so muche another
dape, & let him eate no other thing
it is good also for the tertia & quic
kne feuer, it prouoketh vrine & diu
lith þ matter & taketh away þ faw

The bloud of an Isle annoyntyd
þer þ backe bone while it is fleshe Constan-
t and warme, takith awaþ the quartayne
ayne I geve.

Wyne of the decoctyon of the rote
of Genian is good, for let the pacient
drinke therof, and it shall take þ
feuer away.

Take holworse & hensdone and
lampe them together, distemper the
þy whole wyne strayne it, & geue
it vnto the pacient before the com-
mynge of his fyre.

Certayne practioners say that tur-
mentil dronks before the fyre losyth
the Quartayne.

Put a skorpions in oyle, & let the so-
les of the fete & palmes of þ had be
anoynctid therwith & the foghed and
backe bone before þ fit comith, it ex-
pellith both the quartayne, quotidian
and tertian feuer.

The fat of a vulture myxt w oyle,
if the pacient be annoyntid therwith

it dryneth away the quartayne
spacer.

Take .iiii. leaues; and .iii. rotes of
Verue seth them in wyne, and let
paciet drinke þ same before hys fit.

Calamint given before the fit, ta-
kith away þ quartayne. Wyld mar-
geram doth extenuat & wast þ fit.

Calamint, wilde Margeram, pa-
niryll, Buglosse, Borage, Barres
longe sene, the ryndes of the rootes
tamarike. & of ashe, betoni, iarmar-
der, Time, & wyld Time ana. vn. ii.
of Betony. m. i. of Mungwoote, or
githam of Sperage, m. i. let them
seth all together in woyte wyne, and
put a little hony thereto; let the paciet
drinke therof morning and evening
it mightyly wasteth choler adust
melancholy.

Take of Wiolettes, of Borage
flours, of sene, time and mylorym
ana. vn. i. & a half. Mirabolas, Cr-
ystal, reboebarbe ana. 3. i. sethe them
unto the .iii. parte, then streyneth

so selthe it agayne spirit be brought
to the ful poynte af. vn. ii. o2 t. & in y
nd of the decoctiō put to rewarbe
and let it be sharpyd wyth. vn. i. o2
spurge , o2 of the ioyce of scamonie,
and give it an houre before hys syt
come on hym, and wythout doubt it
wil heale all Quartaynes.

A cure prouyd of one oftenlymes,
before the syt gyue all the sortes of
myrabolans, & sene with cynabaris
made to powder, put therinto a litle
of spurge wyth creame of etenylge
mplke, and if the pacient be a woman,
& ful of choler, put thereto rewarbe

Take Rep, stampe it and drynge Dioscor
out the ioyce and drynke it wō wyne
it losith al the hole matter into sweet
and so taketh away hys disease.
The ioyce of Mugwozt that hath
one stalke, mixt wyth oyle of Rosis,
& anoynted on the backbone & pul-
sps,taketh away the feuer, and hea-
lith the pacient soundly.

Ozenche

Wchiche haue wampte & bothe
in drinke, taketh away þ quartayn.
Take þ ioyce of Bellyfloy & myn-
gle it wþ the pouder of Miraboland
of India , gyue it befoze the fyf. iii.
houres, & before the very fyf gemit
penny weyght of wyld Margeray
it shall heale wythout doubt.

Dioscor. Take. 3 iii. of Betony with wine
hony & water before the fit, it taketh
away the Feuer.

Macer. The decoctyon of blacke helichry-
passith all medycynes in operacyon
agaynst a longe contynyd quar-
tayne feuer.

Gilbert. Take of white and blacke Hel-
bur An. 3 i. of the stones called Lu-
zulus and Calaminaris & Armeni-
cus of eche, vn. i. of oke ferne, vn. i. to the
a half, of borage flouers. vn. i. of gr-
ies bloud dyed. 3 ii. make a poudre
therof and giue the paciet in drinke
iii. houres before his fyf , the matyn
being fyfte digestyd and extenat by
purge

rgacion.

Stampē persly & all the hole substance of an egge, and a halfe a pound hogges bloud, incorporate them well together lesounid wyth salt, & save a henne & stusse hyz therwyth, then make a pype and bake hyz therin, and the paciet eat therof, it taketh away the quartayne feuer by a litle & conforsteth the hart, stomaake and noyshinge vertue, and provo-
keth appetit.

Take. xl. graynes of Peper wyth warme water and drinke it, it is very good to take away the quartayne and intermissiue feuers.

The cuttyng of vayne before comynge of the fit destroyeth greatly the feuer, let it be vsid often and a syngle at once.

The rynde and leaves of a nut dronke in vineger, taketh away the feuer and rygorousnes therof.

Cox

Colte or Delyn stamp'd
oyle; and annoyntyd upon the back
Dloscoz, bone and pulsis of the pacient, he
leth the intermyssye rygozonys
of the fittes.

Item syl a capon boþt oþe some
þ floures of Borage, Sene, & þ
toye of Garlyke, make potage th
of, it purgeth the rauue humors, an
dient choler, if you put thereto a litle
Penyrial, for it wasteth more bett
the ill humours, and maketh the p
tage of better operacion.

Musterd sede stamp't and dryed
before the fyf, dryuyt it away.

Penyryall, both kindes of Cym
Sene, Calamint, wild Marguer
mingle them all together boþt by
ny, sethe it, & let it be scoumid cle
and let the pacient take thereof, it
very good for the quartayne, Ag
and agaynste the stoppynge in
splene and lyuer.

The ordure of man dryed an
dryon

dronke wyth wyne or Hony testay-
ngþ the fittes.

A sea Crabbe eate is good in the Auncen
quartayne feuer.

Camamyll dronke is good for al
feuers.

Myngle the joyce therof wþ oyle &
anoynte the rigge of the backe and
the pulsys of the pacient before the
lyme of the syt, & he shal haue no fit.

Stampe rosemarye and giue the
wyce therof vnto the pacient to drinke
before hys syt, and he shalbe hole in
contynent.

Sethe ix. handfuls of Rue in suffi-
cient wyne , and geue the same vn- Peter.
to the pacient to drinke in the houre Lu.
inspected of the feuers approchynge.

Stampe the rote of Holmowte and
sethe it with water and hony & gyne:
þe paciente therof to drynke before
in þis fit, it wyl take awaþ a longe co-
ming feuer if it be oft vsyd.

Take the inward skynne of mitte
C.i. turnels

curnells and stāpe the same & leþe
it wyth good wyne, and drynke the
same when it is claryfied a lytle be-
for the fit, and it wil cause the same
to cease.

A grene frogge sodden in oyle of
myrhe, if þ pacient be anoyntid ther
wyth befor his fit, it shal cleare hym
of hys Agewe.

The ioyce of Hempe, afore the fyt
takeþ away the feuer.
Wyne of the decoctiō of Sage, m
mary, & Lauader dronke before the
comyngē of the fit, healith the quan-
tayne Agewe.

Rewpontike is a singular helpe
unto intermissiue and cold feuers.

Centoxy stampf wyth wyne and
dronke before the fit, causith it to
no fit, this experimēt is knowen
be of most certayntie.

The rote of wild cucumber gived
drinke before the fyt, taketh away
the feuer

Mab

¶ Make lye to fyne wine, oke ashed
of þ rote of rede colewortes & of ru-
shes of yþyon burnt and stamp to
pouder, & gene it to drinke long be-
fore the cominge of the syt, it migh-
nlie losith the bowels and taketh
away the quartayne feuer.

¶ For a Carbuncle and venomous
brynginge.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Grosse and hote bloud hauyngē
recoorse to any one place.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ A sore & paynfull blcer or byde
with a foule scabe as it were bren-
yd to fyre w a great heate & feuer.

¶ Remedies. Cap. ix.

The brayne of a hene or potag
made therof, eaten or aplyed
to the place of the grefe is of moxe
alter operacion thē any thyng els.
A pacientes owne spittle is verrye
ood agaynst venemous bitinges.
A scorpcion stampēd and applied to

C. ii,

the

the greevous place , is contrarie to
hyz owne stinging, and other of hyz
kinde and therfore it is a wounder-
full remedy.

Byp;a. A sygge leafe or the rind of a sygge
tree stampet and applyed, is very apt
a good agaist benemous stinginges.

Gotes bloud warmyd over the
fyere and dronke, is of mightye ope-
racion agaynst al drinkeinge of po-
sones.

Gotes dounge temperid wyth he-
ny and put vnto the stynged place,
helsh the same.

Ore houses sodden and eaten
Mustard, withstand all poysone so
nothing is able to hurte.

Dioscoris Agrymonye dronke wyth wyne,
wonderfull good agaynst the ven-
mous bytyng of a serpent , a dogge
or a man, and a carbuncle.

Take houndes tongue ground
dried and lay it to the Carbuncle
stinged or benemous place , and

wyll ripe it.

Mollen stample and plasteryd, is
of great efficacye agaynste the styn-
gyng of a serpent, or when a mem-
ber is wounded put the ioyce thereof into
the wound , and it wyll cause the
venom to issue out.

Cressys stample and mynglid w.
brane healyth the Carbuncle plaste-
ryd theron.

The ordure of a man is very good
oft tymes before the breking furth Anicen.
and after.

Juniper berys are medicinable a-
gainst poysong for ther is none of
þe operation vnto it . Dioscorides
also affirmith that they do helpe a-
gainst poysong and styngynges of
serpentes.

Cheruill and coluer sote are very
good agaynst the carbuncle: & in the
danger of dethe gyre vnto the pa-
tient milke mingled w. wine & water
The rote of bromme put into a ves-

sel of wyne, preserueth the drynkynge
thereof from all poysone it bath ben
þeþynd.

Diosc. Therodes of Assodyls expellith
al poysone incontinent, and it preser-
ueth from euell & venemous meat

Isaac. and plasterid helthfully helpeth
noȝtous bithinges.

Breue nuttes and hony stampf to-
gether and plasterid, breke woun-
fully a melancolike or flegmatyke

Diosc. aposteme.

Nuttis stampf and applyed to
grefe, together wþ the rindes, distor-
al apostemes within the body.

The sede of a palme tre drynke
wyne helith al venemouse bitinges.

Fil an egge shell full of the ioyce
of egrymony, gyue it unto the pac-
ent to drynke, it purgeth mightily
all poysone upward & wþ a wonder-
ful faciliti helith the biting of ser-
pentes and other venemouse bestes.

Bees, and flies, bound & knit wþ
Hony

poyne & woyne in a cloth, drawe out
al benom, also apply stamped gar-
licke ther into til it breke.

Dytany stampfe & plasterid and the Con-
jouce therof dronke, is very good a
gaynst all poyson, and benemouse
bytynges.

The same expellith and drawethe ~~Wolke~~
out of the body an arowe or shafte.

Take a kernel of a great nut, stape Isac.
it wyth the leaues of Rue, & plaster
it on the grefe earlye and late w out
doubt it will breake the apostem or
any kind of swelling els in þ body
In Oxe gaul, breketh a felon, or the
soze þ is called Cattes heare & bre-
kyng out in the fingers.

Mulberies very ripe drocken and
applyed to the grefe, breke wonder-
fully the apostems.

The sede and herbe of Cresses min-
glid together and plastered healeth.
the Carbuncle.

If a man eate of garlicke, and then

C. iii.

drinke

drinke the bloud of a cocke w^t han-
me wyne, he shalbe hurt wyth no bi-
nemous beast.

The blud of a Ducke dronke w^t han-
me wyne preserueth the dynkar fro all
poyson.

Saynt Johns herbe stampes
plasteryd immediatly vpon the by-
tynge, doth permitt no operation of
the poyson in him.

C Of the Measels.

C The Causes

Nature purgynge all corruptid
from the inward partes of the body.

C The sygnes be euydene to th^e
syght.

C Remedies.

Cap. xi.

H^E that wyll heale the Measels
ought first to labour & bestow
hys endeuo^r that they fyfe
come al furthe, thereto take dry fyg-
ges and floure of lentyls munified
& made clene ana. 3. x. of the Gume

Lacca,

Lacca, Dragance an. 3. vi. let them
be sodden in fyue poundes of water
vnto. iii. 3. Strayne, it and put ther-
into. 3. of Saffron & gyue the pa-
cient therof to drynke before meate,
and when he goeth to slepe, tyll all
come furth.

Salt Peter myxt wyth Terebentine Galen.
openeth the Carbuncles & draweth
out the fylthy corruption.

Take of the leaues of Hasyl, and
fil the place of the blcer that makith
the Carbuncle, there is nothing more
stronger then thyg.

Agaynst felons in the fingers, ma-
ke a plaster of brimstone, Rose, te-
rebentyne, put a little Saffron ther-
vnto and the Callow of a Calfe.

Leued of whete breketh the vene-
mouse humors and apostumes. Planc.

Any cloth dyed Purple hath ver-
tue of attraction.

¶ Agaynst a hollow blcer or
Fistula.

The

The causes.

Corrupt and sharpe humor in
any membre.

The sygnes.

Calde holow bicer narowe and
harde wyth all.

Keinedies. Cap. lxii.

Against the disease called fishe
bla mingle the mylke of Wert
wort w^t the fresche grece of a hogge
let them boyle a lytle to gether and
in corporate thē afterward put ther
to pauder of myrhe and anoynt the
tente withal and put into the hole.

Wyne of the decoction of spurge
put into the holownes of the blen
healethe, and of the same operacion
& working is þ ioyce of coluerfote.
Take of both kyndes of plantaine
of coluerfote, Coziadre Matigold,
Parow Primrose, Delys þ groweth
in medowes, the fēder stalkes of dor
ke, and Betany make thē al to pow
der, or to ioyce and geue it to the
patient

gent dyseasyd with the fistule, at
mernyngge nontide and night, it is
souerayne and healeth al tyndes of
fistules and holow vicers if they be
curable, if not the parcent shall bo-
myt it vp agayne.

Pouder made of a dogges heade
healith the fistule, the cancre, and al
sylthynes in holow vicers.

If the fistule haue many holes & Conſt.
be not strayght yet, if a medycyne
may perce into the ther is nothinge
better the to put into the holowones
of them gores dounge wþt warme
Honp mixt wþt hall, for it losyth all
swellyng, draweth out rottennes &
purgeth foule and defylid senowes
& healeth vp the fistule & alwagith
the Cancre and grefe therof.

If the fistule be outwardē put
therinto þ ioyce of coluerfote it hea-
lyth, if it be inward dynke it, and it
healith also.

Cyme stamp̄t wþt salte & plastrid
vpon

Upon the fistule helid the same
Mans dounge burnt hayng
myxt therwith peper beaten to pou-
der, killeth the fistule, and canker
aboue al thynges.

Sethe the ioyce of Mallows wth
Hony, skume the same tyll the ioyce
be consumed, then put thereto of the
rindes of Pomegranates and of the
stones of myzabolanes, apply it to
the Canker, it helpeth incontinent.

Take the ioyce of a cobwe turde (in
a woman) and of an oxe (in a man)
washe the fistula wþt the ioyce and
apply the residewe thereto plastryd
it helpeth quickly.

Dioscor. Put leauen in stronge lye & so ap-
plye it to the fistule, and so it shalbe
lyghtelye healed, for it draweth the
rotynes even frome the bottome of
ulcer, and Dioscorides affirmith the
same of the lye, and Isac of the leuen.

This potion is wonderfull & very
often prouid of me, for it killeth the
fistule

fistule in what place soever it be
draweth out the corrupte and bro-
ken bones.

Take the rotes and leaues of Pla-
tan, Strawberry leaues, the leaues or
seede of Pepe, the leaues or seede of
Mustard, þ topes of Sharpe docke
red Colewoorl leaues, Tāley, let the
al sethe in good quantitie, in whyte
wyne, afterward strayne al the hole
and put into the straying as much
Hony as shalbe thought mete, giue
it unto the pacient early and latt, til
such tyme as the cleare potion come
furth by the mouth of the fistule,
whiche must alwayes be kept open
wyth a syluer pipe put into it, and
kepe vpō it alwaies a Red Colwoort
leafe, it is of a wonderfull operaciō.
The bloud of a Sea Toxopys la-
kith awaie oftentymes the hollow-
nes of the Scrophules.

Plantayne stampfe and the joyce
wronȝ out, and put into the holow-
nes

Diosco-

nes

nes of the ulcer wryth a spoute healeth the same.
Betony stampf and applied to the fistule healeth.

The ioyce of Cynkfole put wryth a spoute healeth the fistule.

If the fistule be in the head, by a catte and strayght way put in the bowels of the catte, and bind hym at a hole night vnto the fistule, and so do. iiiii. nightes by. iiiii. Cattees it shalbe hole.

A tense of lead put into the fistule and not taken out in. xiii. dayes healeth the fistule.

Put the ioyce of Pymprenel therinto, an bynd the herbe there vpon it is a suffren medicin.

Take dry Set waule & the rote of spurge, & make a pouder therof and put into the fistule it healeth inclyuent.

Take the sede of Millet, and hens dunge, burne them together in a grene

Peter.
Lu.

me pot wel closte, and when that
doun stampe it and put thereto
the thyrd parte of salte or more, and
lytle quantytie of Centorye, stapt
hem & make pouder therof synelye
put the same pouder in to the fistu-
lles beyng open, & thrust it down
with centorye rote or red Maddar.
and syrst it ought to be mollyfied
etwayne the handes in oyling it be-
wene. ii. playne bourdes þt maye
eloste, and make a Teme of it tyl
þe place of the fistula be wel open
and then put in the þz sayd pouder
þer is no better, nor no myghtier
medicine nor no fayrer cure.

Take salte stampfe, the leyes of
byne, and a garycke, and make þe
þis pouder synelye, and myngle
hem with Honp and dyppe a rense
hetin and put it into the holewines
of the fistule it drawyth out the cor-
rupt and brokē bones, and healeth
þe þl fleshe,

A drinke most certaynly appuy
of wonderfull and incrediblē
cye, which being giuen to be drunke
of wondid men so that the wondre
be not mortale wopyth out withyn
xiiij. dayes al filthines fro the wounde
and drawith ther out all broken b
nes and healeth vp the wounde.
Take of red Colewoztes, fennel
Percely, Sotheernwood, Clysant
bery leauue, and Suet, Bete leauue
Playntayn leauues, Hēpe, Redm
der, Smallage, Cransebill, Alom
strutes, before all thynges let them
be sodde together in pure honyt
ne, & put thereto a lytle Honye, giv
it vnto the pacient early & late, and
anoynte the wounde wout whiche
hath drōke of the sayd potion, & l
theron a lese of red Colewoztes
keape the same contynually vpon it
it openeth & hath ben often pained
A wonderfull good and appuy
pouder, take of Egrimonye, of Pin
pernell

ernell, and plantayn. 3 ii. a. C. gray
nes of rythe sede, verdegrece, & the
lace being mūdified put thys pou-
der in.

Take as much pouder of holwoze
as you can take vp in thre fingers,
and vse it at none and at night, for
it purgeth downward the hole fistu-
le and healeth wonderfully.

Duance dronke wþt wyne and in
plastered often vnto the vicer healith
the fistula.

The water of nyght shade healith
the hollow vlcers though they be in
the eyes. Albert.

Doly dronke wþt wyne and benet
chistell, hath a wounderfull effect in
drawinge the hollowe vlcers called
fistules but whē it is dronke þ pou-
der of agrimony muste be pourid vp
on the fistule.

Agrimony is of wounderfull pro-
fit in medicines, and in especially a-
gainst hollow woundes and vlcers.

W.l.

Of

C Of the Scab, pockes, and
Leprousy.

C The Causes.

C Grosse and fylthy humours mi-
gled with thynne & sharpe matter,

C The Sygnes.

C Scabbes in the outward partes
wyth great paynes and ptehinge, i
if he haue the lepre mystempre and
paynes through all the bode with
fylthy scabbes and fallynge of the
heare.

C Remedies.

Cap. xlviij.

T Hese Remedies folowing
agagnst the frenche Pocks
Lepry and such lyke.

Make anoyntment agaynst the
Scabbe that is ingenderid of salt
flegme, of Aloes and vnquenchyd
leime wyth comon oyle.

Frenche garlycke fryed wyth oyle
kylleth the il scabbe and the breking
out therof & applyed vpon the apo-
tem

Diosco.

tem, so þis touche no other fleshe by
þis brekith the same. Immedyatlly
To heale an old Leprye. Take a
serpent of a dyre hyl, and cut of the Auscen.
head therof quickly, and the taylle, &
let hyz blede & stñe about the blod
tyl the bleding cease, and afterward
let the Serpent be mundified from
his in wardes, and let it be sodde &
cause the pacient to eate therof eue-
ry day. 3 i. & drynke the wyne wher-
in the serpent hath ben sodden, till
the leprouse person be swollen and
puffed vp and begynne throughte
Anguyshē to be in a manner besyde
hym selfe, then put the pacient in a-
stewe or hole house, and let the hole
body of the pacient be anoynted w
the liquer wherin the adder or ser-
pent was sodden, for the hole fleshe
and skrynnes is therby renuid and so
that the pacient be perfytly healed.
Take a blacke serpent the head be-
inge cut of, bury her, til she be ful of

U. ii. wozmes

wormes & then let hyz be dryed, and
give iherof vnto the leprouse, i.
wyth a syrope of hony every day.

But coze in water of the decou-
tion of serpētes, and fedē hens with
the same cozne, and let them drynde
þ same water, and ther fethers shall
fall of, and when they be vnfetherid
let them be sod, and let the leprouse
person eate them, and drinke the wa-
ter wherin thei were sodden and let
him wash his handes, face, and berd
ther wylh.

This same experiment is sayde to
heale the pockes for a certayntyne in
one day, take of molle, pytche. vn iii.
of quicke brinstone of salte Peter,
Frākencēse ana. vn ii. as much oyle
as shalbe thought sufficient, make
it and worke it vp well, & reservest
as ye shall occupy it.

Circan. The barke of our ladys Thysell
stampt wyth byneger and applyed,
taketh vsterly awaye all scabbynes
and

and scutffe.

Take nesing pouder, louage, fens
nyll, and seeth them all together in
wyne, washe the pacient that hath a
deformytie of the skynne enclyning
to a lepry, and it wyl cleare hym.

A precyous oyntment agaynst the
scabbe, which is wonderfull, in ef-
fecte and hath been oft prouyd.
Take of quycke syluer vn.ii. of eu-
phorbiū vn.i. of stauisagre vn.ii. of
litarge vn.iii. of suet a pound & half
make an oyntment & let the pacient
be anoynted therwith, al the armes
shulders, and back bone, and about
the knees, eyther agaynst the son or
agaynst the fier, and if you perceue
by anoynting the pacient with this
unctyon, that he be inclyned to vo-
mising, or els any swellynge of the
upper partes in the bodye, anoynte
hym no more yf not, cease not to an-
oynt hym tyl þ sevēth day be past, &
if the he bzeke not out, make a somē

v.iii. tacion

facion agaynste the stomach wþ
water of the decoction of Rosemary
and Sage, and after thre dayes let
make a bathe wþ water of the
coctyon of enulacapania and doth
and lay a wþhyte linnen cloth vpon
the anoynted place, that the oynt-
ment touche not the other partes of
the body by thys maner of ordering
haue many Leprouse persons bene
healid.

Agaynst the frenche Poxes take
of brimstone 3 li of neslynge powder
quicke syluer, & Cumin, Anise; 3 i. of
Staphisagre, 3 i. & a half and incor-
porate the w. 3 vi. of stale hogges
grease, by thys meanes euenyng euyll
disease or sycknes is for a sume ty-
led, except it be full of glandules or
kernels which must be cured after
other meane.

Keape a cocke fastyngh thre dayes
and then lye hym to a stake wþ
some Cynde, and lye a tode by hym
wþth

wyth a cordel also, so that the cocke
may eate him, within two dayes af-
ter the eatynge of the Code, kyll the
Cocke, and sethe hym in pure good
wyne a good whyle, put rawe hony
therin, let the pacient huse the same e-
very daye, a henne were better. But
thus hath it ben prouyd.

The leaues of Lilly stampfe and
plasterid vpon þ grefes, healeth the, Peter.
Vitriolum cistrine dryed & myxt w
vineger, & burned vpon a tile sharde
and do so by it thyse, lastelye make
it to pouder beinge applyed, it hea-
lith the sycknes.

The rotes of Lekes, made in a pla-
ster and applyed vpon the glaudu-
les or kernels (wherof the syknes co-
meth) healeth it and annoynte the bla-
cer wyth thyg oyntment.

Take the ioyce of leke blades, oyle
and ware and incorporate the, and
so annoynte the places þ be cancerous
it healeth them wonderfullly.

Melt talowe and dyppeth in
linen clothe, and so bind it to the leg-
ges, it doth excedyngly well heale
pustules of the legges & els where.

Take the pithe of leauened bread
stampe it and tempze it wylth wynn
and honye, & make them boyle to-
ther & myngle thereto talow & spred
it vpon a lynen clothe, and apply it
hote to þe bruyles & greuous pustu-
les of the legges.

The cuttyng of the waine that
is nyghe the bygger ioynte doth
myghtlye heale the scabbe and the
euyll pustules on that syde;

Dioscor. Drye figges stampte wylth þe flow-
res of Iuy, & so applred do mighty-
lye helpe the paynfull postules of
the legges.

Stampe red myntes, Rue, black
berry or bramble leaues, and morrell
together with the rotes of lilly mix
them with the whytes of egges, vi-
neger & oyle, strayne them all toge-
ther

her and annoynt the e therwoyth, it is
bounderfull good.

Seth the rotes of docke , and stāpe Diſcor.
hem mightely with hogges greſe &
put thereto quycke ſyluer quenchyd
þþþ Sage and aſhes, incorropoza
te it & annoynte the therwoyth, it wyl
welde wonderfull effecte.

Seth the floures of Werteworſe,
mightyly in vineger, & put oyle ther-
to, annoynt the therwith, it wyl heate
the lepy, the ſcab, and al itchyngeſ.

Apply to the ulcers beinge fyſte
mundyſyed, tryaſte and in þ spring
folowing, or the (yf it be the ſprig)
thou ſhalbe hole.

Take ſtaphisage & lifarge make
a pouder and a bathe, and after wa-
ſe thi ſelf it is good againſt the mo-
ſewoe.

The ſmoke of henbane ſede (þgref-
ued member beyng fumigatid ther-
woyth) healeth.

Anoyntment therwoyth expert and

v. v. connynge

Cunnyng men say that thought he
paulmes of the handes and sooly
of the feete (beyng nothing growyn)
be anoynted therwith yet al scabby-
nes is take cleane away from al the
body. Take of oyle of bayes vn. iii.
of whyte frankencense, and deare
whyte Ware. vn. ii. of quicke sylver
quenchyd wyth spetzel. 3l. of Hog-
ges fat wch will frysyd. vn. v. of baye salt
well stampte. vn. viii. of the roys of
plantayne, and sumy toyz as much
as you will, myngle them all toge-
ther, and by your confection be iust
and good, it is a wonderfull expe-
riment.

kyza.

Take a snake and roste hyz wyth
salte, and afterwarde burne hyz in a
potte well closed unto powder, and
geue the same agaynst all Leppys:
al other desperate grefes.

C Of Glandules or cutnelis.

Ch

CThe causes.

Grosse and thicke siegme galhe-
to one place.

CThe Sygnes.

CA curnell in the fleshe not very
arde.

CRemedies. Cap. xlviij.

TO take away þ Glaudules, in **Dioscoz.**
corporate brimstone and whete
branne wyth Terpentine, and
make a plaster of it. **Circan.**
Darnel, quicke brimstone, linsede &
coluer dounge, take them & selbe the **Dioscoz.**
in wine & aply it to the scruphules,
& weleg, it killeth and brekyth the.
Lentill sede geuen wyth wine that
isafyned, doth expel and dygne forth
the Glaudules.

The rote of wilde Cucumber Nap
wyth barley mele, and made in a pla-
ster takith away old Swellinges fil-
thy and hard.

The rote of betonye incoropora-
tyd wyth grese and coluer dounge,
killeth

the scrophules myghtyly.

Macer.

Wyld Poppy, quicke byngisom,
coluer donge, and Linsede, let them
be all sodden with pure wyne syr
stapt together & so plasterid it han
lyth al the scrophules.

Gilbert.

Take and sethe an egge well and
breake it in þ mylde or ioyce of spu
ge, & gyue it the paciet to drinke, iii
dayes early & late, and let hym eate
no supper and so shall he be delin
ted therof.

Take of Coluer, Gotes and On
doung dryed, of hertge of the ash
of cole wortcote, of serapine, of bis
ter almoundes ana. 3. i. incorporate
them all with pitch, & a little stale
oyle or stale grese, and so apply it,
same helpith and lowseth quickly
specially þf they synt take a purgi
cion of turpethall.

Macer.

Mustard sede stampte and pu
ned with old grese and so platteryd
clensyth the scrophules cleane.

Make dowe of beane flouer wyth
þe ioyce of cozander, bake it, and
baster it hote, it helith perfytyly the
scrophules.

Snaples boyled stampet & so layd
to mollyfy & dissolve þe scrophules.
The powder of black peper dyed & Dioscor.
mixt with hard pitch, doth disperse
put away scrophules infantes.

A sodden figge plasterid theron
eleth them.

Lycorise, stampet & plasterid taketh
way the swelling of þe scrophules.
In the wane of the moone, let þe pa-
cient vse to drinke. ix. dayes toge-
ther the ioyce of Agrimonie & whay
fastynge, & so shall he be hole of the
glandules.

Melt pytche and hogges grece, &
out thereto quicke brimstone & whet
oranne, and so make a plaster, it he-
leth the pustules of þe necke & throt
applyed ther.

Gotesdounge is good to reserue þe
glandules.

Mingle the ashes of the fether
of coluers wynges, and burn h
bane, w breade , and so applye them
to the scrophules of þ necke for ther
by they shalbe resolved & consumed.

Take the ioyce of wylde Lylly,
eufoxbium , temper them together
gyue the pacient seuen pilles mad
therof in the mornyng, for xxx. day
continually, for it expellith the scro
phules , so þ one shall not remayne.

Take the rote of a lylly and hym
sede & stampe them & myngle them
with vineger , and put thereto colum
dounge and plaster it on þ scrophu
les, for it is wonderfull in operacion.

Ribwort freshe gatherid mixt
cleare grease & plasterid losy the
swellynges.

The bloud of a Wesill dropte vpon
the scrophules, is very good and
dicinable.

Gilbert. A plaster made of walwoort doth
Sixtus. asswage mytigate and extinguish

he scrophules.

Bady she taken of the pacient in a
y forme ether of meate or drynk, is
wonderful good agaynst the scro-
phules.

peache leaues stampfe with salte
and plasteryd, are much worth. Galen?

Apply the rote of bryony stampfe
and myrt wylth hogges greace, and
f the scrophulus beharde, take Go-
es dounge and vineger, mollyfy þ
goles dounge therboþt, and put it in
a lynn clothe, and so apply it.

¶ Of Wartes.

¶ The causes.

Grosse and colde melancholye or
flegme.

The Sygnes.

Enery man knoweth a Wart.

¶ Remedies.

Cap.lxv.

To take awaye Wartes make
thyserperimente, put the feete
of Hennes in the hoote Em-
bers

bres syll the scales or skyne ther
be seperatid , and shronke from hi
legges and the same skyne warm
rubbe the wartes thre or fift. times
or more, and it wil dryue the away.

The Rind of a sallow tre burnt a
temperid wyth veniger and so pla
sterid, taketh away the wartes and
stabbes that be in any place,

Diosco. Egerimony myrt and stampyd wyth
veniger & so plasterid , puttith ou
the wartes.

Purland rubbed vpon the war
tes, pulleth them vp by the rotes by
his owne propertie.

Lyra. Burne the grene vine that ber
grapes of the inner syde . and wyth
the same water that comith therow
anoynst the wartes, bunches, & si
ges about , or giue it the pacient to
drinke it shall cause them al to fall
out by the rotes.

An egles turde annoyntyd or bound
on the wartes, taketh them away.

Cate

Take a red snaple & cut hym ouer-
ghwart the backe, and reserue the li-
quor that cometh therof, blende it
wyth salte and applye it, for it shall
kyl al the warkes.

Culpe.

The mylke of sygges annoyntyd, Disc.
pullith them out by the rotes wyth
out any bytinge.

Arsenicke myxt wyth vineger and
applyed on the warkes, taketh them
awaye.

The gume of Juye applied after
the same maner is of the same effect
Pull vp the markes one euery sid
and lay about the sydes vnquenchid
lyme and then annoynt the with oyle
of lylyes.

Of the brynnynge wyth fyre.

Che Causes and Sygnes be-
uydent.

Remedies, Cap.Ixvi.

Theale the burninge of fyre.
skaulde a hare and take the
heares cule veri smale & fine, &
F.i. spyn

spynkle it vpon the place.

Myngle the oyle of Ruttis and
ware together, and anoynt the place
it is very good.

Gilbert. Washe quicke lyme in severall wa-
ters. ix. tymes, & that whiche remai-
nyth in the last water myngle wyth
comē oyle, myghteli stirring it about
and anoynte the place, thys experi-
ment hath ben prouyd.

Dioscor. A certayne practitioner sayth for a
suertye, þ if streyght vpon the bur-
nyng. Iuke menglid wyth water
comon oyle be bound vnto the place
it will shortly heale it.

Macer. The rote of Lylle rostid vpon the
coleſ and resoluid with oyle of ro-
lis, doth mightyly heale the burnin-
ges wyth fyre.

Dioscor. Applye vnto woundes þ be moist
& old, b. partes of the rote of Lylle
leaues and one of vineger & incen-
cially vnto the heade.

Take a mouse skyngē and applye
vnto the place

it hole vnto the burnyngē & take it
not away till it be hole.

Take the ashes of a dry Cucu-
mer, and spynkle it vpon the bur-
nyngē it hath great efficaci to heale
the same.

Sope annoynted vpon the place is
very good,

Aches made of a dreye snayles shel Ansen;
dealyth the burnynges.

Burne Doues dounge in a lyn-
en cloth and myngle it wyth oyle
of Rosys, and annoynte the place, for
it is very good and medicinable.

Sethe lekes, then stampe them
and apply them, they are also verye
good,

The leaues of holshoke sod in oyle
and plasteryd, healish burninges.

Take the white of an egge rawe
and oyle Olise, sture them about so
onge together till it become into a
pick oyntmet, & annoynt it vpon the
lace, & ther shall apere no scarre.

The leaues of a pere tre stampt
- applyed , heale the burnyng of syre.

CFor the wyld fyre or creapyng
blcers.

CThe Causes.

CA fluxyon myngled wyth hon
bloud and choler.

The Sygnes.

CA certayne rednesse in the skynne
and not very paynfull.

CRemedies. Cap.Irbii.

THe body beinge fyrd purged
of burnt humors, applyd
to the place rawe egges and lay
theron a blete leafe , and thou shal
wounder at the healyng therof.

Take the horne of a gote and burn
it in the flame of the fyre and y rend
that ryseth therof at that tyme take
and stampe it wyth byneger & oure
noynt the burned place therwyr
healeth wonderfullly.

Galen. Barly meale fryed or coluers
dyssoluid wyth oyle and put al
on

ben clothe & bounde vnto the burnt
wounderfull in efficacie for thou
halt fynde no stronger medicine a-
gainst thyg disease called wild fice
and all other burninges.

The Grene leaues of a palme tree
stampet and myxt wyth grese healeth
osten tynges the burnynges. Diosc.

The leaues of rybwozze stampete
and plasterid are a synguler helpe.

The yolke of an egge tempertyd
wyth oyle and so applied asswagisht
all burnynges.

The ashes of the rynde of an elme
sprinklid vpon the burnynge, hea-
leth myghtyly the burnynges wyth
out scarres.

Salt stampet & myxt wyth oyle &
applyed dothe quenche this disease.

Wineger is of valure aboue all Albert
shynege for burnynges, And diosces-
rides sayth that it healthith this dy-
sease called ignis sacer.

The pouder of hares heares burnt Diosc.

X.iii. AND

and sprenkled vpon the burning ha-
leth the same quiclye & causeth the
heare to growe.

To drawe out any thyngs
fyred in the body.

As for the causes of thys chapter
& of the rest Unto the ende of this
boke, because that ether they be ma-
nyfest, or els before touched, I wyl
wryte nothyng at all.

Remedies. Cap.Ivbiii.

acer, **S**Otherne wood & freshe gra-
ves of there owne propertye di-
drawe out sprigges, thornes, & other
thinges that fasten in the body.

Holeworte stampf and applied
of the same operacion.

The same operacion hath the sed-
of roket.

Alex. Gose turdes plasterid vpon the
grefe, draweth out the stickes and
Iron that be fastened in the fleshe.

Gelbe. Of the same operacion is the ioyce
of Bytanye myngled wþt Gose

Doung

unge.

The ashes of a burnt Swalowe
myxt with vineger and applyed , is
yke in operacion.

Okeferne stampf wytth Hogges
trese and bound vnto the grefe, is
very good also.

The roote of Gladens stampf and Diſcoz.
applied to the grefe, is good in ope-
racyon for it draweth out the brokē
bones and if it be dronke it healeth
wrynges.

The braunchis of wilde poppye & Isaac.
onripe figges. drawe broken bones
out from vlcers.

Bytony drawith bones out of b̄re= kyra.
kinges wounderfull well.

Dogge fenel rote, expellith the Diſcoz.
broken bones.

Aſhes made of fumitorie stampfe
mixt with rabe hony, and applied
vpon the wondes, draweth oute the
peces of broken bones.

Stampf a roote of Enula and
E. liii. of

of a reade wyth hedghogges
and hony , and apply the for it has
wesh out þ thorne or such like thing
fastenyd in a mans body.

Gilbert. **T**he ashes of earthe wormes wyth
hony sodden and applied , draweth
out broken bones.

TA drynke for them that be
hurt and bruyled.

Remedies. Cap.lxix.

Galen. **F**or them that be bruyld , take
Betonye, Egrimonye Straw-
berry leaues , Marabacca or sole
fote, malowes buglosse,tansye, mar-
geram, fiue leaued grasse, Saynt
John grasse , & Pimpernell gather
of eche, m.i, stampe them and stry-
them w, iii. pound of wyne and the
same wyne þ remainith straine, and
put thereto an hundred coynes of pe-
per, and the oftener that the pacient
drinketh therof, the soner shal he be
whole, but let hym beware from all
poysoned and hurtful thinges.

Incorporate the pouder of franken-
tense and whet branne with perce-
lye joyce that they maye be good and
thicke, & so aplye the same to þ sore.
Take a gobet of larde, & take honye
branne and Fenigreke and wyne
sethe them all together, and applye
it vnto the sore of þ stripe, it woun-
derfully helpith and healthith.

A drinke that is wounderfull a-
gainst bruysing.

Take Egrimonye, betony, Sage,
Plantayne, Iuy leaues, rospercelye
poune them together and myxte
wyne thereto, geue the pacient it ofte
to dynke tyl he be hole.

C To cure beastes that are
lycke or hurte.

THe bloud of a graye mixte with
salt and instilled in the hornes
of beastes preserueth them frome
the mozen this is well knowen and
þrouyd.

Pulyal royall applied to there no- **Diosc**
Shielles

Peter.
Lu.

sthriles w̄ vineger, taketh away the
hurte of them.

Cut the best & put into the wōd,
pouder of blacke Helleboze whyche
with his propertie draweth out poi-
soned humors, and so the beast shall
be deliuered from the mozen.

If the beast drinke a good hartye
draught of ynke it wyll heale it.

Agaynst dronkennes.

Cap.lxxi.

Geue vnto that mā that is ge-
uen to dronkēnes the leghtes
of a chepe, and he shal feele no dron-
kennes.

Geue vnto a dronken man the ab-
ches of burni swalowes, and he shal
not be dronke whyle he lyneth.

Of them that take werynes by Ioar-
neinge. Cap. lxxii.

Geue vnto the weryed person
solcoz. **G**o to drinke at nighte, the roote
of mugwort, and so shall hys weri-
nes

nes depart from hym.

Water of the decoction of lynesede
it selfe being hote applied to the sto-
make, prouoketh swete, and causeth
werynes to yssue out.

Calamus Aromaticus, Pelliter,
Calament, Carobes the lessie, detyn
Maioram, any of these that I haue
mented, eyther symples or compo-
dred sodden with oyle, & the pacient
therwith anointed, prouoketh swete,

The ashes of an old wilde figge
tree, dronke prouoketh sweate thys
same hath ben prouyd.

A good drynke for wounded
men. Cap. lxxiiii.

Thus is a good drynke for woun-
ded men. Take mouse eare, beto-
ny, **Sinamud, sage, of eche. m. i**
as much red madder as of all þ rest
afoure, make a powder therof & boyle
the

the premisses in wyne and geue ther-
of to the woundyd partes as muche
therof thryse a daye, as will into an
egge shell.

A good oyntmente for wounded
men, take of good vermillion. vnce. i.
of cynamond. 3 i. of cardamomum,
vnce i. cloues, in number. xx. longe
Peper. 3 i. and a halfe, blacke Peper
xx. graynes of Saffron. 3 i. make
an oyntment wyth the foressayde
pouders and good white wyne and
hony, and then make a plaster and
applye it vnto the wounde as thus.
Take of Lylle Malowes yong that
growe harde by the rote. M, i. wilde
Selleflouers. M, iii. boyle them to-
gether wyth strong wyne and make
a plaster, applye the oyntment and
lay to the plaster.

C A drynke agaynst the Fistule.
Cap. lxxvii.

M ake cloues, Pympernel, vale-
rian, mouse eare, herbe Robert
tansey,

fansey , sethe thē all in whyte wyne,
geue vnto the pacyent swyle a daye
therof.

Pilles to heale al sores. Take the
sede of red colewoztes, the sede of tā-
sy & Cabage, of eche lyke muche, of
the greater madder , make of þ hole
as much as shall suffysse for the hole
pere, geue therof swyle a day, & kepe
alwayes a Colewōzt leafe vpon the
fistule.

Take of drago's bloud, seagyrdell
of Cynamon of Cardamonium, ana-
zi. of Allum, vn. i. of Gētiane. 3 and a
half of Saffron, 3 i. make an oynt-
ment, then after you haue geuen the
potiō swyle a day, haue this respecte
whether the woundid so doth pre-
serue and kepe the sayd potion, if he
cast out the potion thre , thē is to be
douted of hys helth.

To purge the choleriske humoure
downeward. Cap.lxxv.

To purge Colericke humoures
Dowen-

downeward by the bellye, and that
in helthful men: fyre let the matter
be digestid, with Oxizaccharum, or
els with sirupus Acetosus, the ma-
ter being digestid, purge it wth thy
medicine. Take of þ electuari desu-
cozolatū oximel, resoluid w the ioy-
ce of ross ana. 3 ii. of þ ioyce of sca-
moci 3. & a half mingle thē together
& yf you wyl you may gyue þ pacient
therof tempered wyth wyne, or you
may make therof pilles.

If it so chaunce that the matter be
conveyed from the nauell downes-
ward or in any other part of the bo-
dye, then myngle with the fore reber-
sid medycynes, 3 ii. of the pouder of
mirabolanes citrines, of all this ma-
ke pilles, and let them be geuen to þ
pacient.

¶ melancholy naturall. Cap.lxxvi.
To purge naturall melancho-
lye in healthfull men, fallen in
the neither partes of þ body, fyre di-
gest

ut the matter wyth squilllike oxi-
d, or else with some syroupe made
herfore, the matter beinge digestid
purge it with this medicine.

Take of Hierologodion. 3 ii. of hie-
tarufi, 3 i. of theodoricon emp. 3 i. of
honye Anacardine. 3. mangle them
together and make pilles, and gyue
it in the euening & let them be char-
pened wyth. 3 i. of spurge.

If the matter which ought to be
purged, be in the myddell partes of
the body, as in the stomake, or in the
inward of man therunto must be a-
plied laxatiues, as Cassia fistula,
&c. or as the medicine aboue men-
tioned.

But if it be inseuerall partes of the
bodye as in the goute in such a case
must strong medicines be ministred
as is rehersal of before, & they ought
to be doubted.

Of purging burnt coller.
Cap. lxviii.

Co

O purge burnfe collet or hys
flegme, let the master be preparid
oxisaccharum in thre partes them
& the fourth part of a syzype, of diu
retike thynges or of syrups mad
of the ioyce of fumitorii, and purg
it with this medicine. Take Calan
Imperial, oximell laxative, of ech
3 ii. of Hierologodian, 3 i. of spurge
3 i. mengle them together and make
pilles, geue them in the euening.

C Of the Quotidian feuer,
Cap. lxxviii.

A Gaynst the Quotidian feuer
after the fourth comyng of hys
fyte, take of the ioyce of Germandise
vn.i. of the ioyce of Cynkesople and
violettes ana. vn.iii. of wine of pom
granates, vn.ii. suger a pound and a
half & the same is good agaynst the
quattayne after the. vii. fit, the ioyce
of Germandise being doubled, these
medicines are ministred to helthfull
gruched & not greatlye vexed with
fistes of þ Agew. **C**

CTo purge flegme in quo-

tidian fevers.

Cap. lxxii.

TO purge naturall flegme in
quotidianes, take of electuarium
ducis. vnce i. temper it wth
warme water, and geue it unto the
pacient to dynke in the mooringe.

COf a quotidian feuer through
sweete flegme.

Cap. lxxiii.

AGainst a quotidian of stocke
flegme, make thy decoction
and gyue it vnto the pacient,
take of Violettes. vn. and a halfe
of pruynes, oke ferne. vn. i. mita-
bolans lebantes. vn. i. make a de-
coction and myyster it vnto halfe
a pound.

COf a quotidian, of sharpe
flegme.

AGainst the quotidian that is
of sharpe flegme, take this o^r
de, digest fyrt the matter wth ox-
well simplex, o^r oxizachatum o^r w
y.i. syroupe

siroupe compositine, and being digested, purge it wyth this medicinie, taske of violettes. vn. ii. of Sene tyme, wild tyme, and oke or walferne ana. vn. i. of Cassia fistula, of tamarides ana. vn. & a half, Mirabolas bebeles. vn. ii. make a decoctiō, yf it be a strong pacient geue hym al, if weake geue hym but halfe, & marke þys medicinie that is ministred agaynſt a quotidian of sharpe flegme, may be mynyſtred agaynſte the ſame of ſlumy flegme and agaynſte a quartayne of Melancholy natural.

¶ Of purgynge of choler in Tertian Feuers. Cap. lxxxii.

To purge choler in Tercyans make thyſ recepcion. Take of violeſ. vn. ii. of Cassia fistula. vn. i. of Tamarides vn. i. giue the vnto þ patient in the mornynge, but fyſt make a preparatiue of the decoctiō of prunes a peud, fyſt strayne it & resolute the forſayde thynges in the gray-

granninge. I syze uppe against a tertian
of red choler, take maydene heyppe. m. ii.
of violets. 3 iii. of these. iii. melons
Gourdes, Cucumers, Pepoſs, of the
ſtades of purſland, of Sandarache
white and red of eche. vn. & a half of
whyte poppy, 3 i. of aches of ſpodnū
vn. & a half, of wyne of pomegranates. vn. i. of prunes. v. of cleare cassia
ſtibula. 3 i. of manna. vn. and a half,
myzabolanes, citrin. vn. Rewbarbe
3. i. make a decoctyon.

Oſtertian of yellowe choler.

Cap. lxxvii.

Agaynſte the Tertian of yellowe
choler, or glasse, or els like ſalt take
þrofes of fennel, parcely, teinſwoꝝt
mayden heare, endive, rychozy, Hat
tes lounge, ana. m. i. violets vn. iii.
of iniubes of these. iii. melons goar-
des Cucumers pepoſs, of leſtys and
purſlaꝝ ſede ana, 3. of dill. vn. of wi-
ne of Pōgranates of ſugre. ii. pound
make a ſyze uppe & clarify þe ſtraining

v. ii. ther,

therunto take of violettes. vn. iii. of
intubes, and of the. iiiii. cold sedes be-
fore named, mayden heire, cassia si-
stula, cetered tamarindes, anise, fennel
ana. vn. & a half, of citryn mirabola-
ries, Reubarbe ana. 3. iii. of prunes,
xx. make a decoction.

Of a syngle or double tertian.
Cap. lxxxviii.

A Gaynste a double or syngle for
Auer Tertian, after the thyde
fit proue this experiment. Take of
the ioyce of Endive, or Cythozpe, of
Soulhistel. vn. i. of þ ioyce of playn
ayne, of hartes tongue. vn. i. & a half
of wine of pomegranates, ii. pound
Sugar a pound, & a half make a sy-
roupe, and let a yonge man drinke
v. sponefull therof, and an old man
iiiit. wylh water, of both the endives
ana. m. i. of these. iiiit. melons gour-
des cucumbers, pepongs, of purleade
aus. vn. i. violetts. vn. iii. of þ flours
of Bozage. vn. i. of luger, a pound of
wine

wyne of pomgranates make a sy-
rupe. A decoctyon for the same, take
of violettes vn. of Bozage floures,
3.i. mirabolans citrins, kebules,
ana. vn. prunes b.oke or walferne.
vn. & a halfe, turbith. vn. ii. of Inise,
sevill sede. Ana. vn. & a halfe. make a
decoctyon.

C Of the Tertian feuer of red
choler. Cap.lxxrb.

A Gaynst a tertian of red choler
take of Maydē heare, Ceynt
woole, sowthistell, lyuerwoole
of wynster Gelefloures Ana. M. iii.
of violettes vn. iii. of þ flours of wa-
ter Lillyes vn. i. of these. iii. cold se-
des, Lettyle, Purflayne, white pop-
pye and sanders, ana. vn. i. Prunes
x. of suger. ii. pound, make a syrup
and let it be clarifysyd.

And if it end not ether by swete
or sege, or els by some good successe
in þ declinatio of þ feuer, geue vnlo-
þ paciet this decoctio. Take of vio-
lettes. iii.

lets. vn. iiii. of y. iiiii. cold sedes, ana.
vn. ii. of Cassia fistula. vn. ii. of my-
rabolās citrin. vn. & a half, of raw
barbe vn. i. & so make the decoction.
CAgainst the feuer tertian or quartayne take of Mallett. m. ii. of a cob
web, & salt vn. i. & make. iiiii. plasters
therof, & let the be put in the. iiiii. ex-
tremities on thy baines pulsations
after the third fit. ii. houres and be-
fore the fit. i. houre, & giue vnto the
pacient. 3. & a halfe, of camphor w
Rose water.

COn the quartayne feuer that
comyth of burne color.
Cap. lxxxvi.

AGainste the Quartayne of a
burne color in Sommer, take
of Endyue, Cychory, Hartes
founge, cisterache, mayde here, saint
wort ana, m. i. of violets. vn. iiiii. colde
borage flowers vn. ii. of y. iiiii. colde
seadeg melons, Gourdes, cucumbers
Pepons, ana vn. i. prunes, x. lime, &
woylde

wild Time ana. vn. iii. sene, Dodder
ana, vn. & a half, suger. ii. pouid ma-
ke a syrupe & claryfy it. A decoction
therunto, take of violettes, sebesten
of Bozage floures, ana. vn. & a half
of mirabolans citem, kebulis Indi.
ana. vn. iii. of reubarbe, 3 i. make a
decoction;

¶ Of a Quartayne in haruest.
Cap.lxxxvii.

A Gaist a quartaine of burnte
coler in haruest, take þ rote
of fennell, parcely, of bochers brom
isperage, cinkfoyle, of grasse, of En-
diue, cychorie, cyterach, mayden here
tentwoyle, Marles tounge, Langde
befe, lentils, acasia, ana. vn. & a half
prunes. xx. wine of Pomgranates,
a pound & a half, of suger. iii. li. ma-
ke a syrupe. A decoction therunto ta-
ke of violets, 3 iii. of bozage flours
þ. iii. sebesten

feberstene, cassia fistula, tamarynches
ana. vn. i. et time, & wiide Time, of
both sortes of sticados mirabolans
citrinia Indi, the fourte cold seedes.
Melons, Gourdes, cucumers pe-
pons, ana a nounce of Prunes, &
make a Decoction.

COf a quarkayne bredde of natu-
rall melancholy. Cap.lxxxviii.

AGainst the feuer Quartayne
bzed of melacholy naturall, ta-
ke the rote of fennell, of Persely, of
butchers brome, of sperage, of cinne-
foyle, of Hartes tounge, of the rote
of langedubefc, of Hogges tounge
þ rote of an elder, walwart, gartwa-
der ground Jupe, of bothe sortes of
lychados, Calament, Digane, of
the cold herbes. Melons, Gourdes,
Cucumers, Pepoꝝ ana. m. i. of mi-
leites, of Borage flours, Ana. vn. ii.
of Spikenarde. vn. iii. of þ joyce
borage. vn. i. of whiſt vyniger, a poda-

nded
e, of
lang
odes,
Pro
. TA
atu-
yne
l, ta-
y, of
ake-
tote
ngi
mā
s of
of
ee,
lio
ll.
ef
of
nder, let the pacient Recyeue the
hup wylth this decoction early and
one.

A Gainst a quartayne Agew,
Take violets, borage flou-
res, sene time, & Epithime, ana. vn.
ii. Mirabolanes, cistrin, Rebules
Judi Ana. vn. make a decoction and
geue it to the pacient (yf he be strog
of nature) before the fyt.

C A potion for a quartayne.

Cap. lxxix.

F Or a quartayne this posson is
good to purge by lytle and lytle
& is given from thre days to. iii.
or fro. iii. to. iii. as is nedful, for it
purgeth and digestithe specially yf
it be wylth a cough.

Take wold tyms, calamint, black
helebour, Sene, violettes, hysope, &
take or wall ferne Ana. 3. i. & a halfe
of

of fenell, Lequoyse, of therobet
Fennell, and smallage, ana. 3. and
halfe, let them be sodden and stand
to settill that it maye clarisye ou
take of the decoction, b. pound, ana. 3 t.
let it be made in a syrupe give ther
of in a receptyon unto the patyn
vn. ii. in the mornynge.

CA confectyon of pilles to
purge all corrupt
humores.

Cap. lxxx.

COnfectyon of pilles wherwith
humores are dissoluid, take the
inner parte of coloquintida, 5 i.
of agaricke 3. & a halfe, of Baurach
3 i. of Liquoyse 3 t. of Nettels lede
Roket royal, ana. 3. & a halfe, stamp
them and make pilles.

COf heynnes or drensynes
of the heade.
Cap. lxxxi.

Certayne experiment agaynst
the heuines of the hed. Take
of Agaricke, 3 v. of the ioyce of
Sage, Rewbarbe, Holwoort
. 3 f. behit suger, 3 ii. and a halfe,
ake one therof thysle in a weake
els every day, till you haue made
end of al, it helpith in the middes
specyally in the ende without a
daunger.

Take of cloues, macyss, Nut-
miggs, Galingale, Diz-
gons bloud Anyle, Comyn
ana, 3 i. as muche of
spurge as of them
al and make a
pouder.

The

The aphoris

mes of Hippocrates redacted into
a certayne order, accordyng unto
membres of a mans bodye, and the
dyseases that may fall in
any of them.

C Of the disposition of the head.

Cap. p;imo.



Ryne troubled lyke þy water of an Ore or hou
sygnifysyth paynes in the
head.

Wylke is eupyll for them that haue
the head ache.

If þy paines be in þy nodule of þy heade
it is good to cut þy vaine in þy forþe

If any matter or water flowe ouer
at his nose or eares whiche hath the
head ache, it taketh away þy payne.

Whatsoeuer helthful man is soone
ly payned in the head & therwithal
syth,

With his boyce & rouseth wythal, he
lyeth wyrthin seuen dayes, yf an A-
lme take hym not.

¶ Of the lethargye or forget-
fulnes. Cap. ii.

¶ To tremble in a lythargy is ve-
ry euyll.

¶ Of the paynes in þ head called
suberd. Cap. iii.

¶ This disease paynfull sleape is
noxial.

¶ Of so much watchinge.
Cap. iii.

¶ Moderate sleape or watching
is very euyll.

¶ Of the palsey. Cap. v.

¶ Alleys do commonly chance sic
xx. yeres of age tyll. ix.

¶ It is hard to helpe a small palsey,
but to heale a greuouse palsey it is
impossible.

¶ It is no matter what kinde of spu-
me or froth be about their mouthes
which be strangled or haue the Pal-
sey, and be not yet dead.

¶ Of

C Of the madnesse called melan-
cholia. Cap.vi.

A Swellyng or weakness-
durynge a longe tyme bry-
geith a man to a melancholy.

Peryllouse eruptions in all mel-
ancholyke dyseases, do sygnifie eythe-
men. the palsey a conuulsiyon, blyndene
or madnesse.

The Hemorrhoydes be very good
to lach as be melancholyke.

C Of Hagyng madnesse.

Cap.vii.

If he that is mad be taken wyp-
a lax or hidropsy, it is good.

The Hemorrhoydes breaking
out, take away madnesse.

If a mad man vse to laugh it is
a laudable sygne, but yf he be very
sad, it is peryllouse.

If a mad man fynde ease in slee-
ping it is good, but if hys rage in-
crease, it is to be fearyd.

C Of the Fallynge Cuyll.

Cap.viii.

Ch

They whiche haue the fallynge
euyll in theyr child hood be ofte
healed, but if they be past xxv.
byre old, they dye for the most parte,
the changing of place, tyme, and
medicines cureth the fallyng euill in yong
ylyng men.

of the diseases in the synowes. Ca. sr.

All colde thynges be noyouse to
the sinowes, the Bones, þ Ceth
þe braynes, and the Mary in the
backe, & unto those all bete thynges
be profitable and good.

A sodeyne feauer healeth þ crāpe.
A conualsyon after sleape in an ague,
is to be feared.

To be shōrt breathyd in an ague,
is the sygne of a conuulsion.

A conuulsion or gripinges in the
belly in sharpe agues, be very euyll.

A conuulsion after the drynkings
of helleboore, is deadly.

To haue a conualsyon wyth a soze
wounde is death.

A con-

A conuulson is perillouse to
that hath blede muche.

A conuulson or yeskyng is a
great inadlyon be very euell.

If a dronken man lose his spetche
haue a conuulson he shal shortly di-

A conuulson cometh of iammate
rate fulnesse or emptinesse & so doth
yeskyng.

Yeskinge, vomiting, a conuulsion
or madness coming vpon hym
payned in the small guttes are let
fearyd.

The crampe or madnesse w^t mad
watching, is very perillouse.

He that is taken w^t a sore con-
vulson yf he lyue fourte dayes ha-
eskape.

A conuulson after a purgatory
is very perillouse.

If a yonge man beyng fleshly
taken w^t a distension of the lym-
bes in the somer tyme, let hym
washed with cold water, for y^r doo-
increas

increase the heate, and þ heate dorþ
allwage hys paines.

In soze woundes a conuulsion or
distencion be very euyll.

¶ Of the droushnes in the head.

Cap. 5.

¶ D o dote or to be astonyed after a
blowe or stripe, is very euyll.

¶ ¶ Of the membris being set awrye.

Cap. vi.

I f a contynuall agebo if the lip-
pes, the eyes, the browes or the nose
stand awry, so that the pacient can
not heare or see, and be therwyth ve-
ry weke, he shall die shortly after.

¶ Of the displosyon of the eyes.

Cap. vii.

O f the times of þ yere if it cha-
nce the winter to be drye and þ
northwind to blowe, the springtyme
moyst with the southwind, þ somer
folowig therre shalbe many be trou-
bled with blernes, but of the contri-
ry part if the winter be moyst with
muche southwind, & the springtyme
drye with northwinds, men shalbe

libcwyse bled: with dry blennia.
If in autune, or Heruest ther be
greate drought, and northwyrdes,
it shal do good to moyst persons and
women, but other it shall bese with
drye blenes.

When the tymes of the yere be drye,
many shall haue blet eyes.

The southwynde blowyng daryly
for a season, wyl engender daling
in the eyes.

Diseases of the eyes do chevy rai-
nyng in somer.

In a continuall age we if the eyes
be wrythen a syde, and the pacient
weake and cannot see it is a present
token of death.

In all kyndes of feuers, and
other diseases, voluntaryte seates be-
laudable, but if they flowe contrary
to the pacientes mynd, they be to be
fearyd.

It is very good, if he that is bly-
ed in þ eyes be taken w a soden le-

all dyseales in the eyes be healyd
bythe dy drinking of swete wynes
or with baths of whote water or let-
ting of bloude or with a purgacion.

If a man be seke marke hys eyes
when he sleepyth for ys anye whyle
thyngē appeare betwixt the eye lid-
des and the pacient haue no greate
laxe nor receyued any purgacio[n] be-
fore, is a terrible and deadly sygne.

COf the disposition the ears
Cap. xiii.

Whosoever useth to boyde cho-
ler, and in þ meane while wat-
eth dese, the laxe stoppeth, and
of the contrary part, a sodeyne lar-
gification of choler taketh away de-
sese.

To wate dese in a continuall i-
ntervalle þ parsonente beinge weake of
body) is a token of death.

Voluntary bleeding at the nose or
a, ii.

a sodayne lax dothe take away
defnes which comith of an ague.

C Of the dysposicion of the nase.

Cap.xliii.

T Hey whose nostrilles be ful of
super fluouse moistnesse, and
haue also theyz nature or ha-
very waſſithe, be not helthful of the
dy, and they that be contrary enioy
continual helth.

Hoſſenesse and continuall flurion
of ſneuil in old men, do in no meaſns
waxe ripe.

A dry ſomer wyth often north
wind and a moist haruest with the
ſoutwond, both engendre in them
winter the heade ake, the cough
ſenesſe and muſche ſtrusion of ſewme
by the noſthrils, but yf the Heruſt
be drye, and the northwynd blowe
the ſewme ſhal endure muſche longer.
Old men be often greued with ſewme
yon of ſewme and the coughē.

Muche ſewme conteinyned in the
ſomme.

make is changed within twentie
ys to playne matter.
all cold thinges as snowe and yle,
to engender distillations.

¶ Disbledyng at the nose.

Cap. xxv.

Old men and chyldren do ofte
blede at the nose.

If it chance him that is seke of an
gewe to blede, he shall haue a lare
the decrease of hys feuer.

He that warereth dresse through an
gewe & bledith at the nose shall re-
cover hys hearinge.

Whoso is liked to haue an apos-
tem in any of his ioyntes and in the
horneane while bleadeth at the nose is
more to recover his health.

If a woman whose floures be stop-
ped do chance to bleed at the nose it
is a good sygne.

Bledyng at the nose or eares taketh
away the headake.

To haue the Crampe or to doze
a. iii. Whyle

a sodayne fax dothe take away the
defnes which comith of an ague.

C Of the dysposicion of the nise.
Cap.xliii.

T Hey whose nostrilles be ful of
super fluouse moyfnesse, and
haue also thēyz nature or head
very watrishe, be not helthful of bo
dy, and they that be constary enioy
continual helth.

Horsnesse and continuall flurion
of sneuil in old men, do in no meāns
waxe ripe.

A dyg Somer wyth often north
wind and a moist Haruest with
soutwind, both engendre in the
winter the heade ake, the cough
senesse and muche flurion of rewe
by the nostrils, but yf the Herust
be drye, and the northwynd blowe
the rewe shal endure muche longer
Old men be often grieved with
yon of rewe and the coughe.

Muche rewe conteryned in
stomach

the somake is changed within twentie
days to playne matter.

All cold thinges as snow and yse,
do engender distillations.

C Of bledyng at the nose.

Cap. xxv.

O ld men and chyldren do ofte
blede at the nose.

If it chance him that is seke of an
agewe to bledde, he shall haue a laxe
in the decrease of hys feuer.

He that war eth desse through an
agewe & bledith at the nose shall re-
cover hys hearinge.

Whoso is liked to haue an apos-
tum in any of his ioyntes and in the
horneane while bleadeth at the nose is
like to recover his health.

If a woman whose floutes be stop-
ped do chance to bleed at the nose it
logis a good sygne.

Bledyng at the nose or eares taketh
way the headake.

To haue the Crampe or to dose
a. iii. whyle

whyle the nose bledeth is an ayll
sygne.

Co^d of Alesyng. Cap. vi.

If a woman hauynge the mosher
or being in paynes of child birth
chance to nose, it is very good.

Arsinge taketh awape belchinge.
Ailnesinge that cometh of the head
is caused eyther of the braine being
hote, or the empti place of the heade
being very moyst, for the ayze wþt
in contened brekith out throught
narowe passage and therby causeth
the noysse.

Of the dispoficions of the mouth and
conge. Cap. xvii.

Tonge childre and infantes be
often troubled wþt vicers in
the mouthe, and so muche boomy-
tynge.

Of al other men they whiche lispi
be most troubled with maner sieges
and lareys.

Of the diseases in the teeth.

Cap. xviii.

It is the sygne of confynuance,
in an ague, to haue much slimy mat-
ter about the teethe.

When the teeth begyn to growe, chil-
dren are payned wþ seueres, cramp-
pes, and ytching of the gummes, &
especially in the growing of the gu-
me teeth.

Of the grese in the throte. Cap. xix.

Oftentunes diseases propre for
the somer season do thance in
autume, as the squinancy, shortnes
of breth, and the paynes in the knap
that couereth the wynde pype.

A suffocation chaneyng to hym
that hath an agew, and no swelinge
remayne in the throte, is a token of
dethe.

If the squinancie fall dwone to
the lyghthes, and the pacient lyues se-
uen dayes, the fluxion wþll turne to
matter.

a. iiiii.

If

If he that hath the squinate
swell in the necke, it is a good token
for the surcion is driven out by

He that hath an agew not being
able to turne hys necke, neyther
swallowe hys meate, wout a man-
fest swelling in the throte, shal shor-
selpe dye.

C Of the brest and lyghtes.

Cap. xx.

TO haue the brethe somewhat
stopped in an agew is an evill
token, for a conuulsion shall shortly
follow, they which haue swelling in
theyr backes before they be. xxxiiij. pa-
re old cominge of shortnesse of bre-
the, or a sore cough shall shortly dye.

If it chance a drôken man sud-
ly to fall spechelesse , he shall shortly
dye of a conuulsion , excepte eyther
he fal to an agew , or els he receyue
hys speech agayne at the houre when
the surfyte is digestyd.

They

They whiche sodenly ar taken w
louynaynes in the head, & therewith los
ing theyz speche & route, they dye shor
tly, if they be not taken wan agebo.
Whosoever hath his braynes hurte
any way, doth sodenly lose his spech.

Of blood spyttinge. Cap. xxi.

Y Onge men be chieflye troubled
wyth spyttyng of bloud, con
sumptions, hote feuers, and the fal
inge Cuyll.

The spittel in a continuall feuer
beinge wan of colour, blaudi stin
kinge or cholericke is an euell tokē.
He that spiteth frothy bloud is dy
seasid in the lightes.

If he that spiteth bloud spit ther
with al filthye matter, it is an cuyll
sygne.

To vomit bloud wout an agebo is
helthful, but in an ague pernicious.

Of the pleurisye. Cap. xxii.

I f in the beginning of a Pleury
se the pacient vse to spit, it shor
neth

with the disease , but if it chance af
terward it prolongeth the paynes.

The Norwound blowing a long
season together, engendreth colid
coughes and plurisyes.

Pleurisyes, peripeunomyes, reb
mes, and coughes do chiefly raigne
in the wynter.

If he whiche hath the pleurisie, be
not purged in. xiiii. dapes , the sur
yon wyl change to matter.

The pleurisy once changed to mat
ter, if the pacient be not purgen with
in fourty dapes after , the breaking
furth of the matter, he shall fall to a
consumption.

A sodayne lare folowing a pleu
risie or a peripeunomy , is veryp
rilloase.

They whose belchinge smelleth
somewhat sharpe or tarte, be not ge
uen to the pleurisye.

The frenesye in a peripeunomy
is an euyl token.

Who-

Whosoever haninge filthe maled
In the boyd place of the stomake, or
having the hydropsi, is laced or bre
wed, if all the matter of water issue
furthe, it is present death.

Of consumption or pthisic. cap. xxxiii.

Aultume of heruest is very ga
wyll to the whychbe in a con
sumption.

A drye somer with muche north
wynd, and a moyste heruest to south
wyndes, do engendre in the wynter
solewynge, coughes and fevmes, &
to dyuerse, consumptyons.

In consumptyons pouge downe
ward, and upward.

They whiche be betwixt xviii. and
xxv. be chyessye troubled wþ the
pthisike.

If his spittel which hathe a con
sumption beyng caste upon coles
do stincke, and the heare fall of hys
heade, it is a sine of death.

38

I sodacynie laxe to hym that hathe
consumption and hys heare fall of
is deadly.

Mylke is unholome to thē whi-
che haue he-headake, or that be sick
of any feuer , and to thē which haue
noysse and wrynde in the hper parte
of ther belyes, and that haue chole-
rike decoctiōns in hote feuers, or þy
haue loste muche of theyȝ bloude, &
of the contrarie parte , it is good to
suche as haue a consumption with-
out an ageþe, and also it may be mi-
nistred to them which haue ageþes
long tyme , if none of the abovesayd
tokens do appere, & to such as haue
ben longe seke of a consumption.

Aptiske or laxe with spitting of
sylky matter, yf the spittinge cease
is deadly.

¶ Of the dispyscions of the hert. Ca. xxxiiii.

Great brenning in the stomake
and prickynge about the hert
is an euill token in an ageþe.

They

They which lose they; strength of
all of times without manifest occasion
shall dye sodenly.

¶ Of the Pappes. ¶

If the Pappes of a woman which
is with child of two do waxe lyt-
tle, she shall lose one childe, & if it
be y right pappe it is a man childe,
and if it be lyst a woman.

If a woman, that neyther is with
child, nor her hath brought furthe
child, haue milke in her pappes she
is past her floures.

Blounde drawing to the pappes of
a woman, is a signe of the frenesie.

If thou wilt stoppe the floures of
a woman, pat a great vencore vpon
her pappes.

Muche mylke yssuing out of the
teles of a woman þ is with child; be
okeneth the child to be very weake
and feble, but if the pappes be hard
the child is stronge and heylful.

Alike as the decrease of the pap-
pes

þes is a signe of the destruction
of the child, so the hardnes of the same
signifieth great paynes, in the paynes
þes, legges, knees, or eyis, and in
þyfe of the child.

Contra dictio. Cap. xxxvi

The stomake is most hole in the
wynter and springtyme, & þer
also the slepes be longest.

Men can not wel awai to much
meate in the somer and herwestre but
meanly in the springe, and best of all
in the wynter,

In all dyseases to be stedfast of
mynd, and to be content wþ such
þynges as be mynystred to hym, is
a laudable sygne, but the contrary
is very eyll.

Drinke of woyne doth take away
hunger

If he whiche goeth very dry to
bedde sleep, it is good.

If they whiche haue certayne mis-
muryng and woynde in their belyes
have

the greate paynes in the loynes
thal haue moist detections, if þ
do nether comfut þ nor great
ultitude of byyne, and al these do
ance in feuers.

If in a laxe or vomit syche thin-
es be purged as oughte to be pur-
ed, it doth ease the pacient and it is
othynge grevousse, but if it chaun-
ch contrary.

Let such as can not easly vomyt,
purged downe warde, but not in
one somer.

In all kinde of diseases if bla-
choler be purged upward or do-
neward wythout a medycyne, it is
perillouse.

In the paynes of the small gut-
is callyd yliaca, vomyng, cys-
ynge, convulsyn, or dolynge be-
yll.

A convulsion and yeskynge after
great purgynge as to be feayd.

I sodayne and voluntary som
tinge healeth hym that hath had
longe laxe.

Pessinge is good to hym whiche
hath a heate & swelling in the hym

Of the dysseases in the licer. Cap. xxii.

Aragew taketh away pght
and paynes in the licer.

A wounde in the brayn
hert, midwife, sinal guttis, stomak
or lyuer is deadly.

If he whose licer mattreth be hys
nid and therout issue pure and white
matter, he shall eskafe, but if it be
like dregges he shall shortly dye.

Many diseases proper to the som
mer do chace in haruest, as quan
nes and Hydropsies engendred
the splene.

If he whyche hath the dropsy
woundid, it is hard to hele hym.
Wholoeuer hath gripinges abou
the nauel, and paynes in the lom
and cannot be helped by purgati

of otherwyse shall fall to a drie hy-
dropysye.

The cough goynge before the hi-
dropysye is euel, but in the hydropysye
much worse.

If they wyche be splenetike, haue
a blody flux which wyl long con-
newe, they fall to the hydropysye, or
theyz meate shall come through the
bndygestyd and so they dye.
A bloudy fluxe, an hidropysye or mad-
nesse after a frensy, are laudable.

Whoso haue theyz lyuer full of
water, and it breake downwarde to
the bely, it is death.

If he that hath an agewo be taken
wyth the yellow iandes. v. viii. ix.
the xi. or xiii. day, it is laudable, yf
the ryght syde ware not hard, but if
it do it is contrary.

An agewo taketh away the paynes
under the syddes, yf it be wythoute
great heate and swellyng.

Of the gaule and spleene. Cap. xxviii.

If the yelow Iaundis chance
in an agew before the seventh
day, it is eupyll.

They whiche haue the yelowtan-
des be not full of wynd.

If ther lyuer whyche haue the pe-
lowe Iandes be hard, it is an eupyll
sygne.

A bloudy flux is good to them
be splenetyke.

Of all kynde of surions. Cap. xxx.

In a laxe diuerse kindes of sie-
ges be good except they chage
so such as be eupyll.

Blacke sieges lyke to fylthy bloudy
beinge voluntary be wonderfull
uyll whether they be to an agew or
wout an agew, and þ derker colour
they haue, the worse they be, but if
these sieges come through a purga-
tion they be more laudable, yea al
thoughe they be of diuerse colours
the be not eupyll.

To haue a syge of playne mede-
choly

cholpe, or so perbzeke the same in
begynning of any disease is deadly.

Whosoeuer is brought weake-
ther by some greuouse disease or sick-
nes of longe continuāce, or by wound-
es receyued, or eny other way, and
therpon haue a syege of melancho-
lie like to blacke bloud he shal don-
lese dye the day after.

A bloody flux begynnyng wþt
a melancholike siege, is deadly.

Lytle peaces of fleshe appearinge
in a bloudye syege, betokens of pre-
sent death.

Wayne desyre to the stole in a wo-
man wþt child, killeth the child.

Cart or sharpe belching sodenlys
chancing to hym whiche meate so-
meth through hys indigestid, is ver-
ry good.

In a lōge continuāce of a bloody
flux to abstaine fro meatis ver-
ylyg if it be wþ an ague much wors.
A bloody flux is good to suche as
be splenelike,

If a sodayne bloudy fluxe after a synge
or cleane siege, is to be feared.

If a great laxe chancē in a whyle
mōsēwe, it taketh away ȳ disease.
Scoly sieges in a fluxe, do declare
the regne to come from the head.

It is an euē token in a shatper
gewē, to haue a conulcion or paynes
full gripinges in the bely.

Paynes in the hyer partes of the
belye be more gentle, & of lesser pa-
rill then they which be in the lowe
parte.

If he whiche hath the strangury
be take⁹ with the paynes in ȳ small
guttē called illiaca, he shal dyew
in seuen dayes, excepte a feuer iabi-
lypm muche flurt of vrine.

¶ Of the fundament. Cap. xxx.

If ȳ hemorrhoydes chauncē to
suche as be melācolike mad of
frantyke, it is laudable.

If he that hath long tyme had the
hemorrhoydes be healdē, & not one

left opē, it is to be feared lest he fall
to a consumption or hidropysye.

The hemorhoydes be very good
to such as haue a melancholike mads-
nesse, or greate grefe in the raynes.

¶ Of the disposicion of the raynes.

Cap. xxxi.

They whiche haue the paynes in
þ raynes after. xl. yeres of age
can not be healed.

They whose bryne is ful of granell
be seke of the stone, eyther in the ray-
nes, or in the bladder.

Diseases in the raynes and blad-
der are scant curable in old men.

Lytle bladders or bubbles in a man's
bryne do betoken paynes in the ray-
nes and longe diseases.

The hystre part of the bryne farrre
þ thycke, is a sygne of paynes in the
raynes and some greuous disease.

If the aboue sayd tokenes appeare
in such as be seke in the raynes, &
also haue sore paynes in þ muscles
of þ backe, if the paynes be inward

It signifieth an apostem in the intakes in
partes , but if they be outward then
postem shalbe there also

Much slegiate conþyned betwixt
the stomacke & the midrisse haþyng
no way to the bely is some dissoluyon
if it issue by the baynes in the blað
der, and thence forth in bryne.

¶ Of the diseases in the bladder. ¶

In moyst and wete season, long
age wos fluxes, rottenesse, þfalling
guyll, the squinancy , and the palsey
doo chefelye rayne, but contrariwise
dry seasons, consumption, bleernes,
goutes, straguties & bloudis fluxes.

Children be often grieved wþ pay
nes in the shrote, and fallinge of
taþes, wormes in the bely, a stra
gurþe.

Olde men haue moost comonly
these diseases, shorcnesse of bath,
reþone, the coughe the straguri, di
ficulty of bryne, goutes, daselþng
in the head, paynes in þaynes, bat
ches, & other infirmitiess.

in theyz bodies out of iust sepe-
tance, þytche, watchinges wþ moyst
nesse in the bely eyes and nosthules
þat, dulnesse of syght and hearyng.

If hys water that is seke of an A-
luid, grow be litell in quantitie thicke and
blad full of crumes, & ther vpō his brine
felow much in quantitie & thynne,
it is very good.

Whoso euer in an ague hath hys
water troubled lyke to the vryne of
an ore or cowe, hath oþ shortly shall
haue the headake.

In such dyseases as shalbe endyd
the seventh daye, ther shall appeare
in the pacientes vryne a red cloude
the fourth daye with other reasona-
ble tokens.

Vryne white and cleare, is not lau-
dable, and especially in them whych
be frentike oþ dotyng.

They whiche be lyke to haue an a-
postem in theyz iointes, be delinerid
therof by much vryne whyte & thick

as that whiche cometh from such as
haue ben. iiiij. dayes leke of an ague.
Bloud or matter in the vryne dothe
declare vlcers and biles, either in the
raynes or blader.

Lytle peces of fleshe and heares
in the vryne come from the raynes.
Contentes lyke branne in the vryne
signifie a Pocke, or Scabbe in the
bladder,

They whiche pisso bloud haue
bayne broken in the raynes.

If they which pisso bloud or mo-
mes, or els haue the stranguri, if the
paines be beneath the bely about the
hare the disease is in the bladder.
Grauell in the vryne betokeneth the
stone in the bladder.

He that pisseth bloud or matter,
he in whose vryne skales do appere
or the water haue a strog smel, hath
vlcers in the bladder.

Whoso hath pustules or welches
in his yarde, and if they break and

that the matter runne oufe, they shall be
shortly hole.

To pisſe muche in the night, doth
bekonen a lytle ſiege.

The strangury chanceth to that
parſon whiche hath a hote ſwellinge
in the fundament, or matrix, and to
hym whose reynes do matter, & yel-
king euer foloweth the heate & ſwel-
lyng in the lyuer.

Diseaſes in the raynes and bladder,
are hard to heale in old men.

Cotentes in the botom of the wyne
lyke unto thycke branne, ſignifi the
difeafe longe to continue.

If the water do appeare bnyke of
ſubſtance, it bekeneth great miſ-
temperaſce, for diuertiſy of humors
within the body.

Drinking of wyne, healeth þ strangurye,
and hym þ can not holde hys
water, & it is also good to let bloude
in the iuer baynes abbut þ ancle.

Of the members of generacyon in men:

Cap. xxxiii.

Lykeboyle in men , eyther for the yf a
rarietie of the bodye , the spirite be pur-
go out , so that the sede can not come
to hys due place : or for the tucknesse
therof the humour cannot get furthe
nether ware hate , for the coldnes
so it heþeth in that place or els the
same thynge cometh of great heat
A bone a gristel , a synow , and the
toppe of the yard beyng cut , wyl ne
ther groþ noȝ iopne together.

COn the membris of generation in
women . Cap . xxxiii .

If the wynter be moist and wan-
t me & the Southwind blow , the
spring tyme dry & northwinded
those women that be the wyth chyl-
dren of euerye lyght occasyon los-
theyz chyldren , and the chyldren thi-
borne shalbe weake & sickly wher-
fore they shalbe eyther dye strenght-
id , or els al their lyfe tymes be fay-
tys and full of dyscales .

If a woman wylch child muste rede
be purged, let that be from þ fourth
moneth to the seuenth, yet those so-
what leasse, but before fourre & after
seuen let the receyue no purgacions

The suffumigation of swete o-
ours doth bring furth the floures, &
is good for diverse other thinges if
it dyd not cause þ head to be drousy.

Lettynge of bloud doth kyll the
chyld but the niret þ byrth the more
perillouse it is.

If a woman wylch child be taken wylth
any greuouse disease, it is death.

The fluxyon of the floures ta-
keth away vomiting of bloud.

If the floures stoppe it is good to
blede at the nose.

It is perillouse for a woman wylth
chyld to haue a great laxe.

Mesynge is very good to her that
hath the moder, or that trauylethe
of chyldrynþ.

She whose floures be euill colourid

or that kepe not their comen comyngh
had mede to take a purgacion.
If thou woldest knowe whether
woman hath conceyued or no. gra
her water and hony myngled tog
ther to drinke whē she goth to sleep
and if she fele gryppynge and pain
nes in her bely she is wyth chylde
she fele none she is not.

A woman whiche hathe conceiued
a male is well colouryd, but if it be
a female, it is contrary.
Those wemen which be very fat
and leane before they conceiue, shal
lose one child befor they wax gross.
Those wemen which begyn mean
of body, do lose theyr children the
1st or 2nd moneth without many
frest occasyon, haue the closures of
theyr wombes full of sylthy matter,
wherfore they cannot susteyne the
woyght of þ child, but sodely breke.
They whych be very fat cannot
conceyue tyl they wax leane, for the
mouth

comynouth of the matrix is stopped by
þyf fatness.

If thou wylt prouoke the stoures
þe use the woman to nese, and in the
togeane while stop her nose & mouth
þey wþych be wþyf chylde haue
þyf wombes closed by.

If a woman with chyld be taken
þyf an agew, and ware very hote,
þyf without manifest occasion, she hath
þreat paynes in chyld byzþe, or elis
þe loseth her chyld with peril of her
wne lyfe.

If a conuulson, and fayntnesse
ake a woma in þyf tyme of her flow-
res, it is perilluse.

If the stoures haue to much issue
þer du ensue dyuerse dysseases, & if
þey be stopped therewith gret
grefe in the woman.

If a woman hath not conceyued,
& thou wylt know whether she shall
conceyue or no, let her be well cou-
þed wþyf clothes, & beneth let a sus-
fumigacion

Sumigacion be made of hote thinges
and odoriferous, for if the smell combat
vp through her body to the nose & aynt
mouth be sure þe is not baraynynge
of hym self.

If a woman with child haue herte
floures, it is impossible þ child shal be
þe helthfull.

The floures stopping w^t an aquation
or great cold, and the woman loþeþeke
her meate, say she is wyth chyld.
The matrix cold and grosse, or very thyn
moyst, is not apt to conceyue, for þe ore i
seed is therin quenched & distroyed.
þe heþyse if it be dry and very hot, þe
for then is the seed lost for lacke of þe fu
nourishment, but þei whose matrix bee
is of meane temperature be plenisoyng
ful & do often conceyue, if thou will ygn
know more rede aboue in the dispe
syon of the þappes.

¶ Of the disposition of the outward mem
bers. Cap. xxxv.

If two great grefes do happen
dimerse

hing wiche mēbz̄es at one tyme, the gre-
ell comtaketh away the lesse.

noise paynes in the knees and loynes, or
raynypinges in the bely compyngē h̄pō
lym that hathe no ageboe, do signis-
the br̄e that he shuld be purged downe-
Chalwardē.

In paynfull feuers apostemes do
agnessem happen about the knees and
lothikes.

The sykenesse shal chesely remayne
veryn that place whiche was greued be-
þe þer it beganne.

The ioyntes of such as haue had
hotte feuer for a long season, shallake
þe oþre full of pustules.

þre great paynes and swellynges in
enli- ioyntes wþ any brekynge or issue do-
will ygnifie that the gout or erape shall
spozolow, and many be remedied wþ h
muchē washing wþ cold water, for þ
þe both extenuat the humorz and take a
waye the paynes, for a meane colde
þe extinguisheth,

Lettyngh

Letting of bloud doth utterly take
away such paynes as begyn at the
backe, & thereto remoue to the arme.
Enuches be never bald nor gony.

Women haue never theyr gouta
longe as they haue theyr flower.

A childe hath never the goute
til he hath knowen a woman.

All synde of goutes (if the inflam-
mation be quenehid) wythin four-
dages do end.

All goutes do chifely raygne in
springtyme and haruest.

If the hippe bone fall out of his
place after a longe sciatica, ther shal
muche matter folowe, or the leggs
wil consume awaie, and the pacim
shal halfe, except he be brennyd.

THE FEVRS AND AGUES. Cap. xxxvi.

The sicknesse it selfe, & the tyme
of the yere do plainly declare
what tyme of the fittes, the cheste tyme of
the disease & the order in the fittes.

Olde men be never troubled with
fittes.

soze agewes because theyr bodies
be cold.

All sharpe diseasys are iudged in
fourtene dayes.

Quaraynes in somer be very shor^t
in Autume much longer, in winter
longest of all.

It is muche better that he which
hath a convulson be take wþ an
agew, then he which hath an agew
be taken wþ a convulson.

If hys fleshe that hath a soze ague
do eyther fall nothyng away at all
or decay veri much it is euill, for the
yurst betokeneth longe contynuance
of the desease, & the other great we-
kenesse in the person.

At the beginning and endynge of
an agew, al shinges be of more stre-
gthe then in the chefe part therof.

In all diseases they be in leasse io-
pardy to whiche nature age accusid
or time of the yeare the sicknes doth
agre, then they wþ whom it doth

in no poynt agree.

When the somer is not vnlike to
the spryng tyme you shall loks so
muche sweting in al agewes.

In dry seasons there shal reygne
diuerse soze agewes.

All dyseases in the harvest season
be perillouse and deadly, but in the
springtyme most gentyl and easie.
In the somer these do chiesly reyg-
ne, continual and brenynge agewes
tertyan and quartayne feuers, ho-
myting, laxes, blernesle with vlers
in the mouthe and pruy members,
A cold stifnesle chancig the syxt day
in any feuer doth take away al iud-
gemente.

All feuers which do not intermit
and geue ouer the thyrd day, be pe-
rillouse, but if the paciente haue in
syte that day theris no ieoperdy.

If great coldnesse take hym whi
che is very weke through a continual
agew it is deadly.

If in a conynual age to the ouerward membris be very cold and the inward partes hote and drye , it is a token of death.

If in an age we pulsiles and paines chaunce in the ioyntes , it is a signe that the pacient fedeth wel.

In a conynuall feuer, yf the lippes , the eyes , the nose or the mouthe be wryten and oute of fayson , so that the pacient cannot se nor here and therwyth all hys body be weake, it is a signe that death is at hand.

A sodeyne laxe or dosage in a conynuall feuer is deadly.

In apostolem which doth not breake at the fyriste iudginginge daye in a feuer, doth signifie the longe continuance of the dysease.

Voluntary teares in agnes be laudable, but they whiche flowe agaynst the pacientes wyll be, to be waryd,

All Ageves byth swellynge in
the foudament be euill except such
as endure but one daye.

If he which hath an ageve do sweat
very much and the disease contyneth
it is euil, for it betokeneth long li-
nes and abundance of humors.

He that hath a conuulson or dis-
cencion in the synowes, & ther vpon
an ageve, is sodenly deluynered.

A tertyan not endid in seuen fittes,
shall contynue longe.

The yellow taundis comyng vpon
him that hath a feuer before the se-
uen day is perillouse.

To be affrayde in hys sleape, or to
haue the crampe is euill.

To be shorte brethyd in an ageve
is the sygne of a conuulson.

Soryfull syghes in sharpe ageves
be to be fearyd.

They which haue the quartayre
haue seldome conuulsions, and if
he which hath a conuulsion fal to
quar-

marayne he shalbe deliuerid from
conuulson.

If he whiche hath an agebo swete,
in these dayes folowinge it is verye
good, the third. the. v. viii. ix. xi. xiii.
xvii. xxii. xxvii. xxxi. xxxiv. for þ swet
nes do iudge þ feuer, but if they be o
þerwylse, they declare longe conti
nuance of þ disease & great paynes.

Of the dietes to be obserued in agewes.

Cap. xxxvii.

All diseases of long continuance
the pacient most bise lytle meate, &
exquisite, but in sharpe diseases, þ is
perillouse, yet to eate so lytell or so
much be both euyll.

Sycke men do more often erre in
spynge lytel meate, then in that diet
whiche is somewhat larger, wherby
they be oft haire, yea and to such as
be in helth small fete, and exquisite
diet, is very perillouse, because they
rallye arte therin.

Unto extreme diseases extreme
cures

ures necessary. When the dysease is most extreme
and sharpe the pacient shall by and
by haue woderfull paines wherfore
he must vse most smal and thidde
as þ disease is from extreme pa-
nes so must the diet amend. Whene-
the seknesse is most violent
must the pacient vse least meat of al

The phisition must marke whether
whynþer the pacient vþyngre such
small dyet may endure to the state
strength of the dysease, or whynþer
the paines wil first asswage.

If the siknesse in the beginning
be most feruent, then must the pac-
ent vse lytell meate, but if the fyc-
nes be afterwarde most vyolent the
pacientes meate must be sumþer
before diminished, but in the begin-
ning he must fede well that he may
be able to abide the disease.

The pacient must forbear meat
in the fytes, & especially in such
gewes þ do intermyt & come bifites.

monge al other old mē may best a
hamay th fastig, thē such as be of mid
village, after yong men, and worse
sal children & especially such as be
yngaycke and lusty.

Suche as grow, haue much naturall heate within them & therfore do require much meate, whiche if they haue not theyz bodyes do sone cōsu-
e vaine, but contrary litel meate wyl serue such old mē, because they haue but lytle naturall hete which w much meat
is sone quēched, & therfore thei haue not so feruent Agues because theyz bodyes be cold.

The stomake & inward partes be most hote in wynter & springetyme, wherfore men must then fede better for the inward heat thē beyng much dorh require much meate & for a p-
fe therof marke þ ages & þ chāpiðs.
Moyst meates be best of all to such as be sick of agues, & chieflī to chil-
dren, & to such as haue bē accustomed
c.iii. w like

If the meates. You must marke whether you shal geue them meate onse or twise, and to whome you muste geue more, to whome lesse, and swwhat you most bere with the time of the yere, ther frey, the age of the person, and why the accustomed vse.

In somer and Autume men may scarce away with much meat, but the wynter best of all, and meane in the sprynge.

To suche as haue theyr syknesse by certayne fittes in order, you shal geue no thyng, nether add, nor dimynishe afore the tyme of iudgyng.

Here end the Aphorismes of Hippocrates, set in order for euery membre, and Translated out of Latyn into Englyshe by Humfray Lloyd.

A boke conteynynge the names of the comyn
ound medycynes, whiche be good for all
kynde of dysseases that may chanc in
membres of mans body, In readyng of whiche
boke I wold the gentle reader wold be ad-
monched of one thyng, whyche is that I do cor-
monlys through all this boke vse the Latyn lan-
guishe, and haue not translated the same to the
Englyshe tongue beyng moued therunto, be-
cause that many of them be suche that they can-
not be well Englyshed, and also that the Apo-
thecaries whiche haue such medicines to sel-
le comenly vse the Latyne or rather Itali-
shike, and barbatous terms, and not
the Englyshe names therof, vpon
whiche considerations I shew
ghe it best to vse the same
through all thyngys
lent boke.



C For al diseasys in the head.

Cap.i.

T hese confectionys folowyng
I do not suffer the heares to war-
hore & gray, electuarie de aromati-
bus, effectio albaris, oleum costinum
and de alchana.

These be very good for all dy-
sseases in the brayne, the electuarie
of Perles, Triacle dyakessozon and
the

The confection of muske.

These consist of the brayne, aromaticum rosarium, maius aromaticum, diambra, galie elephagine & pillule Comatice.

These purge the brayne, the confection alphescera, & pillule elephagine, Orimel squillitike openeth the opilacyon of the brayne.

The infusion of hyera healeth the melancolike paynes of the head.

These be good for the fallyng euyll, confectio de musco, thiriaca dyates, saron, confectio alfescera, syzopus sicados, acetum and oxime squillitcum, bnguentum de bdellio, oleum de cucumere asinino, de lapide gaga lis, de piperibus and philosophorum. Conflectio alharif & kebuli conditi, be very good for all diseaseis in y seies. These purge the instrumetes of the senses, pillule elephagine, stomati che, aggregate and pillule lucis maiores minores.

Hyera

Hyperapicra purgeth al cold diseasis
off head, so doth hiera hermetis, his
malogodiſ rufi, & pillule aggregate

The cold diseases of the head are
healyd wyth the confection of wa-
ter and hony.

These confectionys ensuyng are
good for all paines in the head, oyle
mell squillitike, infusyon of Hypera-
trachiskes of etro:oyle Anet, oyle of
Laurell, of spiknard, of elder & oyle
of wild cucumber.

The infusyon of hypera cleansith the
head, so do pillule stomatice & pyt-
tule aggregate maiores.

Hiera hermetis purgeth the hemi-
cran, and pillule al handach, an epila-
ster of mustard and oyle of eufoxbi-
um heale the same.

The electuary of Rosis purgithe
the head aache of an hole cause, and
so do gittule alhandach.

These heale the turne or daselyngs
in the head & eyes the confection of
muske

muste a sharpe syroupe of citron
or of prunes, vineger or oxymel sou
stike, but these purge the same, ha
moch, electuarie of Roses, confertio
psilii, hiera hermericis, and pietralogi
dion russi.

For the paynes & diseases in þ eare. ca. ii.

Oyle of bytter almōdes, oyle of
peches & of been, are good for
all paynes and noyse in the eares.
Oyle of Spikenard is good for
wynde in the eares.

For al diseases in the eyos. Cap. iii.

The electuarie of Roses purgith
the superfluites whiche descend to þ
eyos, also oleum philosophorum is
good for watry eyos.

Pissule de vera, and tesserat perita
purge all diseasis of the eyos & make
cleare the syght.

For al diseases in the nose & face. Ca. iii.

Oyle of wild Cucumet taketh
away the stench in the nose,
oleum philosophorum openeth the
oppilitaions of the same.

A syrupe of Poppy and Diacodon
pūlule contra catarum, purge &
heale all weles whyche be vpon the
face.

These clese all foule colour, and
misse of the face, diacucurma,
plegma, diacodon, trifera mi-
xitio, cōfectio rauedseni & alkakengi
es, rochiskes of Roseg & of reubarbe.
For al diseases in þ mouth & throte. ca. b.

EOr an Apotheem in the throte by
amord & diacaridō be veri good

These confection folowing be
good for them whyche cannot take
þeyr breath, the confection of muske
loche of squilla, loche of pyne, loche
ad Asma, Loche Alfescera, dyosul-
phur, philoniu, the confection of per-
les and alchermes.

Diacodyon and a syrupe of popie
heale a rebome and coughe, so do pil-
lule contra catarhum.

Uyneget squilllike healeth rote
and lose gummes.

Dyle

Dyle of swete Almandes and of
fami taketh away the asperitie and
coughenes of the throte.

Dyle of grysolile taketh away
all impedimentes of the tongue.

These collectiōs make the mouth
to haue a swete smel or odour the
lectuarie of Aromatikes and of pri-
les, of Citronos, the confectione
aloes, Aromaticum muscatum, aro-
maticum nardinum, trifera sarac-
nica, a syrupe of the pillynge of
rengeſ, mellicrat of ozenges, trochi-
kes of gallia muskata, & Sufuris
loaloes, aromaticum, pillule diatho-
don.

An electuary or syrupe of peches,
Peches condite, trochiskes of xilos-
loes, take awaye all stench in the
mouth.

Dyafryonpiperon taketh away
all belching.

Anatolep of inubes healeth all hox-
nest

ie and sacramentum, philonum, Dy-
minū and a syrupe of myntes do
alwaſt utterly stoppe all paynfull and cold
skyngē.

These confectionys of Muske,
Tiriaca, Dialesseron, syrups of Si-
dog, the cerote of Alexander, oyle
of Piper, and Oleum Philosopho-
rum, & Hyera hermetis, with Hiero-
logedion, do purge the same booun-
erfull well.

Let hym that hath an old & payn-
full coughe vse these, Dianism a-
thanasia mag: & if hys brest be full
of matter, these be good, Diasulphu-
re, loch de pino, lochsanum with si-
rupes of myrtle, of licorise of Cala-
mehste, of prunes, of iniubes, of y-
sope, and these do extenuate the gro-
se humores, loch ad asma, and sufuf
ad Asma, and yf they canot slepe ta-
ke a syrupe of Popie,

For a coughe of a hote cause take
loche of popie, loch ad caliditatem
in lep of violetes, and a sirupe of the
same, in the sirupe contra catarrhi
but if it be a drye coughe, take a sy-
rupe of terebinthine & of popie, loch
bonum and loch of almondes.

Pillule de agarico & pillule al-
omnes morbos catarrhi, do purge
master of an of an old coughe.
Loch sanum and expertum or a sy-
rupe of iniubes, take a way horsing
that cometh of cold stegme.

Oyle of Cartamus of nuces indi-
ce, of sisami, do clarifi the voice and
so doth vineger squillitike.
Musa aenea, oleum philosophorum,
be good for the tooth ake and acetum
squiliticum fasteneth the teeth.

For the morphew yelow saudes and
other deformycis ys the skyne. Capit. vi.

These confeccyons make the skin
well colouryd, electuarium de
Aromatibus, confection of
quinces

gutrices, confeccio annata dina, alga
nif syrup of fumitory, oyle of saffron
of cost wifer & galen, & the confection
of manna.

Unguentum alfericū, and oleu
de cucumere a linnen, taketh awaþe
the roughnes of the skynne, hame-
dy, purgeth all diseases whiche be in
the skynne, and the elephante.

If you wyl haue your skynne smo-
the & clane, use these triþera muska-
m, dyacucutina, diamozufo, oyle of
ben, of Cherplones, of citrones of
lder, of serpentes, of egges, of whele
of juniper, and oyle of asche.

Unguentū sericinum, is good soþ
to rause the skynne to growe.

Unguentū rosarii, violarii, vngue-
ti ceruse, oleu de tanpero & delrap-
mo, trachiskis of arsenicks, do heale
wyld syre and ringwormes.

These confectiones heale the yelowe
bloud, confeccio raterd levi, reñera
persica confeccio de pñilio, trachiskis

of Rosis, of rhubarbe, of camphorne
and of eupatorii electuarium solard.
Syropus de fumoterre & pillule inde.

Hyperalogodion russi, hamech, con-
fectio epithimi, pillule inde. pillule
fetide, do purge all matter of mor-
phebo and leprosy. **S**yropus de fumoterre & pillule inde.

Syropus de fumoterre, and ep-
thimi, oyle of iunyper, vnguentum
alfericon, do heale the leprosy.

Vnguentum aragii, oleum de be-
en, de nucleis cerasorum, de granis
citrugulorum, do take away the spot-
es of the morphew.

Vnguentum albariel, taketh away
the spottes of the skynne.

Pillule Colloquintide, do purg-
an old morphewe.

Pillule aggregate minores purg-
and take away all ytching & scab-
chynge.

These be good for scabbes, oleum
nucum, vnguentum cernas and al-
phesericum.

for

C. To shalpsease in the stomake

Cap. viii.

An hard apostle of the stomake
is mollified to moyste his sope
a cerote of ylop , of galans a desedyon,
diaguilon, with the empiastry
of oxibasius; and syde of mallowe.

These do syze by rappelit ion
lost , aromaticum refacim the con-
fectyon of quynces , of alebania
of oxengas , trochiskes of Myzabos
lanes do encresse appetite wonderfull
full well.

These confectionys do make good
digestyon, dyarodon, a condite of os-
teuges aromaticum nardimum, and
rosatum, hperalogodyon ruffi, pyke
lule stomatice, rosatum maius, dia-
cimum, diambra, diactionpiperet
kebuli conditi, a condite of quinces
of buglosse safuf xilpaloeg, safuf a
comatu, vincter squillitide, trochisk-
es of rose, pikkule elephangine, pikk-
ule de turbid.

The confection de galanga, dia-
cimini oximeli squilliticu, be good
for bruchage that comysg of sharp
materiel. Item de gallo Horn a.

Confection de aromatibus compo-
teth the stomake that cannot abyde
the smel of meates, so do the aroma-
ticum rosatum and galiosilatum,
and syrups deminta.

Althanasis magna, lochbonum
qua mellis sirupps de liquefactia po-
ule de agarico trochisci meti, doone
se the stomacke.

Loche de papuere, loche de squilla
loche alphesceta, syrups de ylopo
sufuf ad tussim antiquam, oleum de
barrie de lilio, take awaye all pap-
nes in the stomake.

Worhsanum cleaseth all filthy ma-
ter out of the stomake.

Loch de a nigraditis, healeth the be-
hement dyspnesse of the longes and
stomake.

Sirupus de prassi, & de thymo
bel

infus^e heal eall scoldewifesse of the
Comakey sickeringe & stalling. in 1119
Oleum de cartamo & betonel squel-
litione, sircup de eupatropio, rectify, &c
absinthie open the epulations of the
Comakey. 1120. in 1121 1122 1123
The same infus^e for scoldewifesse of the Comakey.

These confection take above y^e a
vile & voughnes of the stomake.

¶ Loctj ad uicallitita tem; fullep vloz
ulep intuq; pypus erguidisse, sit
ordi pruata pypus de iheratias,
seum namen alium violace;

11 Clerihartum De rivotatibus, de
12 vintis ad sensatio pituitae; optimel
quinticimo; hanc oleum radicum
seale al disease of the stomach with
the root of ginseng and spiritus steaming,
13 in decoctes and infusions of
the same may be distilled; with these eat
onions, eleuthera be atomaria; be
also ginseng with the root of bellflower
and the root of celandine (scutellaria), es-
sential to the galangal be distilled, plus flour
in diaciniu, scirera muscata, Dy-

bitum, pillule aggregate medicina
150. de scirpus, bromi confortantur
Iaponia he aqua sag quid in digestione
gastroenteritis ob que omanibus, de canis
de granis in icti, de persicis, de
hirs & coquientur ex rhabdos, alii
de canis iei, de canis tenui rosalum
Griphaturn, nardum, nigrum
levo, per caligo dico rufi kebili com
binati ex quo de cunctis perfructu
ta, 3 pacham rosalum, frumenta
picias, de cunctis, de coquientur
de granis in icti, de rhabdo, de canis
hirs, de furno, de mellorata, de
perugia, glauco, de cunctis, rufi de pinc
de cunctis, de granis, ex fructibus
aggregate, strachisker, de gallo, per
laga, canith, de absint, hirs, rufi, per
alosa, hirs, diacondon, rufi, per
licum, pilule, elephanta gine, aggredi
te, stomachic, diacondon, strachisker
lranzi, emplasters, dyafunis
egi, nardum, rufi, antiperfum
113. 6

de Gallicum, de Gallia, de fermento,
Soyles de Cincho de Cironis, mat
erium, myristicum malitcam, cost
rum, and of elder.

Let him þ is payned in the sto-
make wþh multitude of, hote and
harpe humours, use these, Dyatodð
galleni, acetum squilliticii infusio
de Hyera, pilule elephagine, but þ
the paynes come of colde humours,
these be very good, confectio anacar-
dina, phlomium Mula aenea, Alba-
nasia magna oleū de Carlamo and
de kerua.

These mitigate the vehementer he-
re of the stomake, electuarii de per-
sistis, confectio de acetosa, de pðxu-
nis, trifera persica, iulep' rosaturi, fy-
tupus de persicis, de pozilaca ito-
chisses de Caphoza De Sandalii.
Sufus Dyatodon rob de r̄bes, de
verbetis, de sumache & demoris.

Agaynt the humidite of the sto-
make

make, hinc aromaticum majus resumum, gariolitum, confectio de canimomo trifera saracenia, diamonma, diamorulio, emblici solidi, mchisci diarodon.

These confections purge the stomake, hicta pigra galeni, hierachmetis, pillule elephagine, and aggregate fetide and sebellie, electuacium alharif.

For the inflammation of the stomake, take sirupus de succa, acetosus de agresta, de pomis, and sirupus a ceterosus tereniabin,

These comfort a cold stomake, sirupus de menta, de thimo & serotinib; de calamento, mellicratu rōditu;

Let hym that vomiteth often much hile these, aromaticum rosatum, angareofilaru, sirupus, acetosus de cetonis, de pumis, and de menia de grecia, diafrincon, fructu amictu hebamite choler and flagge, salve

confestpom de cidentis gaſtrophie De
malimento, but if it be chylous alone
use these, roindribes, de agrestis
breberis, de sumach, de mbris de fo-
ni, de granitum.

These do expel and dissolve al he-
solutions out of the stomake, Aromati-
cium galactatum, dicraninum or-
leum nardinum aromaticum nar-
dium, Osanum trifera saracenia
muscata alkant trifera hleratogos-
dion russi elettuarium melle, Sofuf a-
romaticum emplastrum dulcis, a
oleum amigdalorum amararum, nu-
cum de kerriae & de epulae.

Let hym that is in a conþumption
use these confacio testicolum ab ip-
pis, to this amum trochisci de campio-
ta oleum amigdalorum dulcorum, et

These oylest in a he fait the body o-
leum amigdalorum dulci; bisam
de mace indica, a oleum de granit
papaucris, ligno birius so, animo
citoſio claviga so dor, (To) These
oilez

38 : The confections quenche thyng
And kepe the stoma kendoist, election
gium de persicis, confectio de acetosis,
alricostum trisfera persica, persica
ca condita, Huccharum violarum,
iulep rosarum syripus de persicis,
de acetositate citri, Acetosus de po-
mis de citoniis, de prunis de canis
de portulaca, rob de ribes, de sumach
de benderis, de Agresta, de myris
de steni, de granatis, trochisci de can-
phora, de spodio de berberis, de san-
daliz ab inguentum rosarum, amoi-

Fox all diseases in or about the heart
Cap. viii. 14. in quatuor
Electuum de gemmis, and
confection kilo loes, be good
for all diseases about the heart.
These heale the rebelling and bat-
tynge of the heart, confectio de aceto-
ribes and dumisce syripus de
pomis, de prunis conditum de canis
de buglosso, rob de agresta, cōfēctio
kilo

gildaloes. *longisq; in galactio his 20.*
¶ **C**hese confections comfort the
herclectuarium de citro, de pomis,
Stomatcum rosatum y masticum,
Gariofum, Dymbaria, pista, condit
te Roma persica, Cittazurcharum
Rosatum syropus de pomis rob de
rives de Gironius de pitris, Kochisci
Gallic masticate, Ramiche, sebeline
gollie elephagine, Dyanod, susat
xjvaloes agla a a, *anq; q; s; d;*

Let hym that hath the herfe brede
ynnge, vse these 2 **A**ltercostum, sy-
ropus ac q; d de succo fructuum
Syropus de Succa Acerose, Rob
de Ribes, de Barberetis, de Sumach
de Q; okis descendens granatis.

¶ **C**hertonfctione fixaloes
vnde makelaman metyan sed othe
Dymbaria And confection de Mus-
solis oblongos, oblongo masticum
bit Dymbaria: ista good for paylos
dumbefat pericula against she pesti
dumb, y se mafialano 22 ad 1500
xjvalo

For all diseases in the lynes. Contra

These affectionis brake al diseases
In of the lynes that come of gross
flegyme or ventofitie relectus
vumida. From asibus & die gemina,
confection ritardes, dia cynamonum
na confection de galaga troche distill
fis emplastrum de gallia; and de fris
mento; sirupus de thimo, satanabum
de calamus, amell, icratum cotiditum.
Also hyrcapicra, & a alharif pouge
the same end all. And also multa.

For the stiche & pynnes in the lynes
use confection diaro dom, Athanasia
magni & scripus de absinthio, de
patow pithule de tubarche, pulsat
la kengylopi seratu in the side of an
phorbium if it come of a cold cause,
For the heastenes & debilitas of the
lynes take mace and coriander
muscatum dialacca, confection alba
st. Nicopols do absinthio with the bothe
herbs of Spilpogenes; And if it come of
great heate emplastrum de gallia
diast.

diafencicon be very good, ~~inclusa~~
These comfort and make stronge
the luter. Aromaticum nardinum, è
luti de granis mixti, confectio de ci-
tontis, sirupus de fumoterre, toddi-
cum de citro & de cytonis: lute: gal-
lie elephengine and ramieh pillule
aggregate minores oleum eosinum.

For all inflammation & heate in the
lyuer, take confectio le pomis, de te-
rentabin, and de portulaca trochisci
de captoya, de spodio cum semine a-
cetole de berberis de sandalis, vn-
guentum rosatum cerotum sada, e-
plastrum de fermento de melilofo
and romachi & diaquilon.

The hidropsie of the lyuer is hea-
led wyth tertia diafesser, & the op-
pilations therof wyth the confectio
of fumitory, Dyrodion Athanasi sy-
rupus ne eupatorio de fumoterre se-
cantabin de keissilli & de radicibus
trochisci de Reubarbaro, de Rosis
de lacca, de absinthio, and pillule de
tauued

Rauidsent,
Pillule stomatice and aggregata
clense the lyuer, and cōfectio alrengi,
pillula de turbith, and sebellie pur-
ge the same.

Ceratum psopi, trac: de reubado
and de eupatorio, heale an apostem
in the luer.

Syrpus de agrestia, de pomis, &
de terenabtin, be wonderfull good
to quench thurst.

For all dyseases in the longes.

Cap. I.

These cleNSE the longes of all
grosse humors, loch de squila-
la, emplastrum filii zacharie, oleum
philosophorum, cōfectio de musco
and sirupus de thimo, also a syrup
de granis mirti, doth confort the lo-
ges, and is clensed wylh a syrupe di-
liqueritia, and oleum cartami.

Oyle of Vyoletes and of swete als-
moudes, do take away the asperitie
of the longes.

Wilep of Roses, is good for the
gate inflation of the longes.

For al diseases in the splene.

Cap. xi.

Aguetum arthanice, oleum
de been and philosophorum,
dyssolute al apostimes & hardnes
of the splene.

For all paynes and oppylations
of the Splene, take Dyacucurma,
Magna Athanasi, Scirpus dia-
cion, secaniabin de Radicibus, and
de kesin acecum squilliticum, Sy-
rupus acetosus de Radicibus, de
calamento, trochisci de empatorio
de lacca pillule rauedseui, Sebelie
and inde, confectio alkekengi, aleu,
Cardinum, and de euphorbio.

These doo dyssolute and molly-
sye the hardnesse of the Splenne,
Dyasulphur, secaniabin de Calae-
mento trochisci de Capparis, Cero-
tum Isopi, Diaquilon emplastum

In

**Andromach and de molito de
philosophorum.**

**For all diseases and paynes in the
backe and sydes. Cap. vii.**

Oleum de pipere, vulpinum
philosophorum, be good for
all paynes in the backe, & if the pay-
nes come of yete, take hincum
de papauere.

**These pills purge the matter whi-
che causeth paynes in the backe, pil-
lule aggregate malores de serapio
and de opponante.**

**For paynes in the sydes, take ph-
tonium loch de quilla, loch de affi-
scera syrupus de psopo, oleum tutes
electuatum alestof purgeth p-
ter.**

**Emplastrum Andromachi et aris-
tarchi soage the swellynge in y syde.
For the pleurisse, take loche de pa-
panere, silep viol. inubarum syru-
pus eucarbita de ppunis, de grana-
tis, de caninis, de linibus de violis
oleum**

oleum violaceum.

For all diseases in the bealy guttes
Hari and entrayles, Cap. xiii.

Emplastrum de aliis, dissolueth
Can apostem of the entrayles.

For the colike take diaciminum
diaconicon. Philonū, musa aenea,
oleum de cattamo, de lilio and de pi-
peribus.

These purge the humour causing
the colike, hierahermatis, electuanū
indū, & a lescof, confectio de daetilis
Dyaconiten, aqua mellis pilule
aggregate and fesside maiozes.

For the hidropsye, hse Diacucur-
ma magna, diamoziston diaillacca
diacosston, balsulphur, Sirupae de
cupoatorio, trochisci riloaloes de ro-
sys and de reubarb, emplasters, De
aliis and Andronachi, oleum alme-
reseron; and these purge the malice
confectio de cupoatorio and de alka-
kengi, pilule sebelaro de reubarb, &
almeteston, and vnguentū arthani-

ſe magum.

Dileum de kerug and de alle, be þer
ry good for the paynes in the small
guttes.

Aromaticū rosatum dryeth þe
þynditie of the entrayles.

These conforte and make strong
þ gutes, aromaticum nardinū, sue-
corū rosatū, dyacostum, syzpus de
granis mirii, melicratū de citomis
for þ lubricicie of þ bowelles whē
þe meate cometh furth, undigested
þe chese, electuariū de granis my-
chi, dyalacca, frōcīct ramich.

Cōfectio de seminibus, dyacoston,
oleū lauri, heale þ paynes in þ hēlē
which com of wind therin cōfyned.
Thera hermitis wþt electuariū
alescof purge & clēse the same, they
also be good agaynst al paynes in
entrayles, orimel squillitium, di-
finicō, emplastrum arabicum, alii
de ouis, & if it come of symp ſtorm
take diafron pipereon, dycymimum

copy

cofectio anacardina, and an empla-
ster de grants laurt.

Syrpus calameti, oleum rute, em-
plastrum aristarchi, do hete penterai
les p be cold, and dyacimimum, dia-
visum, decortio albast, dissolve p ve-
losites in the bely conteyned.

Emplastrum de fermento healeth
the inflammatiōns of the guttes, &
secaniabin de calamento, or emplas-
trum de melliloto mollifie, the hard-
nesse therof.

For the fluxe vse the confection de
citonits, citonia, syrupus de albelas-
ch, and de meta, emplastrum de gal-
lia, and if it come of choler take elec-
tiuarium de fructibus, sirupus, ace-
tosus de succis fructuum, Trochisci
de spodio, emplastrum diafinicon
and yf the fluxe be bloudy athana-
sia magna, is good, but if the cause
be flegme take confection de storace,
rob de fructibus, trochisci de Ver-
beris.

Succharum violaceū maketh the
bely lose.

For all paynes in the raynes and
bladder. Capi.xiii.

These confectiones heate the reynes, electuaria de aromatibus
trifera galeni, secacul cōditū, cōfec-
tio de zingibere oleū de lilio & de cu-
ta, aromaticum rosatum,

For the paynes in the reynes, and
bladder take diacucurma, dyamoru-
sion, philoniū ēplm de graynes lary-
oleum, lauri, de keyri, de ruta de asse
de piperibus, oleum vulpiuum, phi-
losophorum and nardinum.

Chese breaake the stone in the reyg-
nes and bladder, dialacca, oleum de
nucleis cerasorum, de granis citran-
gulorum, de scorpionibus, & de pipe-
ribus,

Hyperapicca, hypera hermetis, electua-
rium in dy, purge the raynes.

Syrupus acetosus, de radicibus,
openeth the opilatiōs of the reines
and

and trochisci alkakēgi heale the bl-
ters therof.

For the hardnesse of the bladder
use cerotū ysopi , and for y brenninge
beate therof Oleum amigdalatum
dulcium.

These prouoke vrine,diacalamen-
tum,diacucurma,diamorusion, dia-
sulphur, secaniabin de radicibus , &
de cheisyn,trochisci de lacca, pillule
aggregate,oleum philosophorum,phi-
lonium,masa aenei, oleum aske.

Oleum quartuoz seminum frigi-
dorum maiorum , is very good for
al brennyng and heate in the yarde.

Syrupus de pitis and de citonis
be good for him y loseth his nature.

For al diseases in y matrix and priuy
members. Cap.rv.

Lerotum Isopi mollifyeth the
hardnesse of the matrix.

For the paines in the matrix so
menly called the moder, take diabat
oleum nazdinum,philonium, musa
e.iii. acica.

aenea, emplastrum de granatula,
de ruta, de croco, and philosophorum,
and if the paynes come of colde vs
oleu de enula, & hierapicta, hinc ha
metis, pillule de serapino, experte.

These heate a cold matric electu
arium de gemmis, oleu rute liliu an
de piperibus.

Aromaticum muscatum & oleum
de lapide gagatis, be very good in
the moder.

Diacalamenfū and pillule de ser
pino expert prouoke þ floures, and
trifera minor stoppe the same.

For the hemorhoides and all distensio
ns of the foudament. Cap. xvi.

Oyle of lynseed is good for al
paynes in the fundament.

Trifera saracenica, trifera muscall
trifera galeni confectio alkalom
heale þ hemorhoides, & therapeu
ge the paynes therof, oleu de gru
mulis and de nucleus vesicorum.
These stop the flux of the hemorhoides

but, pallule de bbdellium alozes & mi-
nozes, and of the contrary partie pili-
ole aggregate, lose the same.

If they swell annoynte them with
oleum de grisomitis.

Fox the goute, p sefarica, & all other vices
ache in the outward members. Cap. xvii.

Oleum violarū, and cerotū san-
dalium ar good for al hote &
postremes & these ripe & dissolve the
same, cerotū andromachi, emplastrū
de fermento, and dy aquilon.

Oleum auellanacū, vulpinum, de la-
pide gagalis, & philosophorū heale
a cold goute, & if it be hote, use oleum
de rants, & fo, an old gout, cerotum
alexandri, olei de nucleis cerasozū
& de grants citrangulorum be very
good, his talogodis, & bamech purg
caces or crabbe, & these ointmentes
use ale p lame. diafunicon alpheseritō
emplastrum staphi, olei tuniperi &
de fraxino, & these ripe & breke it, sy-
mpus de epithimio, pillule inde.

e. lxxi.

These

These dissolve al hard knobbyng
swellings, distatea, oleum amylodan-
tarum dulcamur, and sisa minum, te-
rotum ysopi emplastrum diapillion
and de alliis.

Oleum lili, masticum and sin-
apis, ease al paynes whiche come of
colde, but if they be hote take oleum
sarū & de papauere, & these assuage
al aches, oleum rosarū, camomilli,
de mellilotata & cerotū, andromachi.

Vnguentum egyptiacum cleseth
an old fistula very well, but ynde
godion russi purgeth the matter, a
these oyntmentes heale the fistula,
vnguentum diafenticon, de lino and
alphesericō, oleum de ouis, strupus
de epithimo and emplastrum arabi-

Pillule aggregate and de oppono-
naco purge the mater that causeth
paynes in the knees, and emplastrum
andromachi taketh awaye the ache
These purge al goutes of coldnes-
ses, hierapigra hierahermetis elec-
trium

giam iudū, confectiō alkakengi, pil-
ule alhandhal, de hermodactiliſ &
de oppoponaco, but if it come of a
hote cause, take electuariū de succo
rosarum, and these urge all kynde
of goutes, electuarium alescoſ, pillu-
le stomatichē, aggregate, fetide, of se-
rapino and coloquintide.

Anoynt cold ioyntes boþth cero-
rum alexādri, and oleum de stincho
conforteth lase ioyntes.

Fox al paynes in the ioyntes, take
aqua mellis, oleū masticum, de sto-
race, de euphorbio, de been, de lauro
de keire, de cucumere asimino, de
granis citrangulorum & de piperi-
bus, also vse cerotum Isopi, acetum
squilliticum, emplastrum androma-
chi & filii zacharie.

Emplastrum diaqilon ripeth al-
swellinges.

Trifera sarasenica, is govd fox
woeriness.

Unguentum alphesericon, oleum

De

de sumpera and de fraxino heale
the paynes in the legges.

Confectio de asce & diaulphac be
good for bytynges of benemong
beastes. Gentilis etiam etiam etiam
Emplastrum de fermento drakonis
all fixed thinges out of þe body. for þe
sciatica take emplastrum and romme
chi, ephm sinapis, oleum de piperi-
bus and philosophoz.

Anoynt thy body wþt oyle of dylg
thou shal swaete, and oyle of quin-
ces doth stoppe the swette.

Pillule aggregate minozenes and
rapine purge the sciatica.

Hyperalogodion russi & pillule ag-
gregate minozenes purge foul blent.
Unguentum noble nichodemum
seos, & ceruse, oleum almezedi di-
nipero & de fraxino heale old blent.

Oleum de been taketh awape the
skarre of an hicer.
Unguentum sericinum & unguentum
ceruse heale al buring wþt syze.

Cox wondes and al iessenes in che
synowes. Cap. xviii.

Hec hermetis purgath swellall
lymy matter conþþned in the
sinowes so do pillule alhdall & de
opponaco, for cold diseases in þ si-
now, bse sirupus sticados, aquamel
lis, vnguentum de bdellio, oleu, nar-
dinum, de croco, de piperibus, de eu-
phorbio de storace, de scozace, de bee
g oleu de enula, cerotu andromachi,
oleu costinum & de sanbuco, oleu nu-
cu, & if they haue a contractio cerotu
Alexandri, & for ache in the sinowes,
take psopi cerotum, oleu amigdala-
rum amatarum auellanacu, nucum
lauri, cæomil, sabuci, keyzi, mellilo-
ri, masticis, and de euphorbio.

If the sinowes be hard or swolle, ta-
ke oyle of byster almodes, of lynsed
of saffron, of nuttes and of lautels, &
oyle of quynces is good for lose sy-
nowes.

Confe-

**Cōfēctio alphescera & balancier be
good for the synowes.**

**Unguentū diaphenico & vnguen-
tu m arabum be very good for bro-
ken bones.**

**Emplastrum synapes is good for
payne in þ bones, if it come of a cold
cause, and emplastrum de fermento
draweth out broken bones**

**Syrupus de epithimo vnguetum
de lino, diafinico, emplastrum Ara-
bicum, vnguentum dacerascos, do
wonderful clese and heale wōndes
and yf the wound putrifie, take un-
guentū cerianum, and egyptiacum
maggui, and if the synow be hurt
take vnguetum basilicon magnū.**

**Oleū philosophorum is good for
an olde soze, and oleū de grisomis
asswagith the swelling in a wound
and emplastrum de fermento drieþ
up a hurt þ mattreth wonderfully.**

**Emplastrum andromachi aliud
doth brene and consume the skinne
and**

and fleshe as it were a cautery.

Fox the crapme, take sirupus sticatos, pillule de scrapino, vnguentum de bdellio, oleum be been, de croce, de piperibus, & de lapide gagatis.

C Fox all Agewes. Cap.rir.

FOr al hote Algewes, vse confectio de acetosis, de prunis, sirupus cucurbitae, and Acetosus de pomis, iuleb violaceum, cerolum bio-
aceum, trochisci de rosis, and de spo-
lio, reubarbarum, trochisci de eupa-
orio.

Fox the quartane, take confectio de
assa, de dactilis, dia sulphur sirupus
de eupatorio, secaria bin de radicibus
& de calamento, infusio de hyera, dy-
arhodō, trochisci de rosis, de eupato-
rio, de absinthio with pillule inde be
good fox a quattayne.

These purge sharpe agues, trife
ra persica, alxilcostes, confectio de dac-
tilis, syrupus acetosus de succis her-
barum, and decoctio cupalozii.

Fox

For hote feuers, ble taleb violent
sirupus de prunis, de granatis, du
acetositate cisci de portulaca, truci
de caphora de berberis & de ladanum
& y same be good for pestilēt agues.

Sirupus de bisantiis, is good for
olde feuers of longe continuancē,
so is confectio de p̄stilio, & for che
lerike agues take syrupus de sumac
acetose and agresta.

Sirupus acetosus de terebinthina
is good for hote feuers þ be veri perni
louse, & for agues in þ which diuer
humores be putrified take sirupus
diacodio, truci de rosis & eupatorii.

Decoclio de stricados & truci de
todon heals agues that come of cor
rupt flegme.

These purge al kīd of agues, pills
le aggregate, de rubarbaro de alba
kengi, & in the cold or shakinge it is
good to anointe the pacient wþ
of dyly or de enula.

For al corruption and dysseases in the body
humors bloud, wite, flegme, and mes
lancheisys.

May. 32.

H yperalogodion russi, hamoch, hys-
toctio epithymi do purge melancholi.
These purge choler wonderful wyl
cōfectio de p̄fūlio cōfectio de māno,
electmarisi rosarii, diaclitonites, pyl-
ole de turbiti, De coloquintida, si-
rus acetosus laxatinus, aqua fruc-
tuum, aqua casei infusio de succis
herbarum, cōfectio furniterte, and de
croco, boþh myabolanes.

To purge coler adust take syru-
pus minoz sumoter, syrupus de epi-
thimo, acetū squilliticum and deco-
tio capilli veneris pillule de lapide
lazuli and De armuico, pillule sto-
matiche, purge both choler and mi-
lantholp.

These a swage & delay þ heate of cho-
ler succhatum violaceum, ſirupus ac-
etosus laxatinus, & syripus aceto-
sus de succo fructuū. Cradle & thicke
choler is made thin & easly to degest
In ſirupus acetosus de radicibus, de
cāſabi de radicib⁹, traxili de fāmich

These

These be good to purge stagme, hystal
ogodion russi, decoctio albaris,
of myzabolonis, pillule de euphor-
bio de turbith, stomach de launc-
la de, serapino and de coloquintida.

If thou wyll breake grosse & dry
my stagme take syrupus majoris
fumoterre.

Diacalargaleni, purgeth all syr-
matter, so doth iacetum squillitione
pillule aggregate maiores, and feli-
de minores, infusio hyperi, and if thy
humores descend to y^e sinewes, take
pillule de euphorbio and lay to thy
place emplastrum de alliis.

Confectio de dactilis purgeth rabi
humores wounderfull well.

The bloude is mudyfied & made
cleare from all corruptyon by this
confection, confectio anacardini,
decoctio capituli veneris, aqua frant.
Decoction fumoterre, and pulke ad
bres chalecias purge the bloud.

Aqua fructuum, Althirostrum
chisci

chislet de camphora, delaye the heate
of the bloud. Iordanus magnificus
Athanasia magna and trochisci de
terra sigillata, be good for the that
spitte bloud, but for bledinge at the
nose take trochisci de ramiche de ter
ra sigillata and de karable, and thei
be also good for a bloudy flux, oleum
philosophorum dissolueh bloud ga
thered to one place.

Rob de prunis, de fructibus, tro
chisci sandalorum, vnguentum ro
satum, violatum and oleum man
dragore, be good for all inflamatiōs
and brennynges.

Hamech purgeth al dyseases whi
che come of choler or salte regime.

These open oppilations thrughe
al the body, diacryminum, confectio
de seminibus, syrups acetosus, de
succis herbarum de sumoset, fac
niabin de radicibus, trochisti de ani
so pillule aggregate minores, oleum
amigdalorum amarorum, de bern,

costinū, persicorum & de piparibus.

Electuarium aleſcoſ purgith the
ſuperfluities of al the body.

These purge melancholike, pilleſe
inde lucis maiozes, de lapide lazuly
and zebelie.

S— A Table containing the weigheſ by
the phylſcyons do comonly vſe, and the iuſt
prefacyon of the names of the compound med
cynes herin contained, woth the quantytes and
tyme thā oughte to be receyued in.

The leoff and fyſſt of al weight
tes(comonly vſed amoung
Phylſcyons) is a barley corne, and ii.
cornes make a ſcruple, thre ſcrupu
les make a drachme, eyght drach
mes make an vnce. xii. unces make
a pounde. A quarter of a pounde is
thre unces.

Cand they be thyſe notid,
A corne. gra.
A ſcruple. .
A drachme. 3.
A n vnce. 3 vns. 3
A pounde ii.

A quarter.
A halfe.
A handfull.
Ana.

of everyone.

All compounde madepynnes be eyther receyved
wythin the body, or layd to the same wythoute
they which be receyued into the bodey be thise.

Electuarium and confectio dif-
fer in rhys alone, that electua-
riū is moist and made with sugger
and hony, & confectio drye made al-
lonly wyth sugger, and because they
be for dyuerse diseases ther is noos
certayne tyme or measure, for the
receyuyng of them.

Mixtura is whē diuerse electuaries
or cōflections be mingled together, &
is receyued ii. houres before meate,
Tragea is whē dyuerse pouders be
mēgled together w̄ suger, and they
be received a.3. at onst w̄ sappes of
stronge wyne.

Conserua & conditū be whē driers
spyses be mixt with sume sirup and
be comely received early and late af-
ter the bygnesse of a walnut.

Loch is a medicyne whiche may be
licked with the tonge, & may be tick-
ued at al tymes in the quantite of a
hasel nuite.

Juleb is a cleare posyon made of
dyuerse waters and suger.
Rob is a joyce made harde & thycke
wyth the heat of the sonne or of þ fire
and is comonly mingled wyth ele-
tuarys, and conseruies.

Syriupe is a moyst medicin whi-
che maye be receued earlye or late

De cocclum is a medicin made of
rotes leaus, sead and floures wher-
unto is added suger or Hony.

In fusio is when diuerse medycines
be beaten to pouder or hole layd to
stepe a certayne space in sum liquor.

Trochiscus is a rounde confectiō
and plaine, made after the maner of
a whele, the whiche before it be reci-
ued muste be beaten to pouder, and
Dronke wyth wyne or other lyquor
the weyght of one, ȝ. comonly.

Will be knowē to al men & ought
to be receyued this or thre houres at
after supper the quantitie of .iiij.
Sief is a confection made after the
fashion of a sugerlofe & most be dys-
solvyd in licour before it be receiuid

Collitum is a mayst confection
made of sief dissolved

Sufus is a fyne pouder made of
diuerse spieces.

Metaniabit is a sharpe syrpe
wherin is put ffigger or Hoppy.

Masticatorū is a confection wher-
e he is held in the mouth & thered to
purga the head of flegme.

Suffumentum or suffumigatio is
when diuerse pouders be cast vpon
the cooles, and the pacient doth re-
ceyue the smoke therof.

Gargatisme is a confection of di-
uerse maters and some Decocyon
wherin some rob is dissolved, whiche
is gangarised in the mouth, and not
swalowed downe.

¶ These folow the syngrynd medicinals
which be applyed to the outward parte
of the body.

Vnguentum pintmet, i. melle
of oyles, splices and Ware, and
ought hole to be appyed to
place bynges somewhat before yon
bed wþt a lynen cloth.

Linimentum is in all poyntes alike
to vnguentum sauing that ther goeth
no ware to the composition therof.

Emplastrum is made of herbes
splices, not beinge beaten to powder
but a lytell bruyfed mixt with some
liquore or decoction, & beinge hol
is put vpon a linc cloth, and so layd
to the sore, & so to ministran.

Plus differeth not from an emplas
trum sauing that mels of brane goeth
to the composition therof.

Cataplana is made of grene her
bes or drye fed in water till they be
soft, and then applyed to the sore.

Cerotta is made of hert or comyn
oyles & splices, and is layde vpon a
cloth.

cloth cut after the forme of the me
yre it shalbe applyed vnto.

Dropar is an oyntmente only ha
spd to take awaie heare.

Sinapismus is an emplaster made
of mustard to blcerate the skynne &
make the same red.

Epithema is made of dyuerse pou
ders mixt wth syne ioyce or dystilled
water, and comonly laid vpon skar
let iis applyed to the seke membre.

Emblascha is when the membre is
washed gentilly wyth a spōge dypt
in the decoctio of dyuerse herbes, ro
tes and floures.

Fomentū is a bath made of the de
coctyon of dyuerse herbes to walthe
the soze place wythall.

Evaporation is when the dyseased
membre is holden in þ hole vapour
of some decoctyon.

Sacklye bagges made of lypnen
cloth wherin be contayned herbes ro
tes, and leaues whiche, beynghe hote

muste be fyffe dyppe in myne of
vineger, and then layed to the men
bre that is greunde.

Encauthisma or i[n] lessio is a deco-
tpon of certayne thynges wherin
pacient most sit for verlapnespace.

Catible of confortatiues



Symples.

and all to soame
Hot medecines
whych confort the
head. it eft nego-

Lampyll

Dulpoll

Zolomyne

Rutulus, mayn

Lukebus.

Amule

Fennell

or Aixa alexandrina

Eccliptane ralle

Melis acerbie

Dynastorum

Electuariis de genis

Dioscoren iuli,

Dianthus cum malis

Compoundes.

and all to soame
it addid conesse
and vertues.

Simples.

¶ Cold medicines whi
ch compose the head.

Compounds.

Simples.

¶ Hot medicines whi
ch comfort the heart.

Compounds.

Simples.

¶ Headsimples.

Hendane,
Lettis,
Violettes,
Camphor,
Mandrage,
Wrylow leaves.

¶ Wynegar.

Dyrapapacee,
Diacodion musae,
Dysgregantum,
Lebnit conditi,
Diapenidion sine spe-
ciebus.
Julep violatum,
Succarum rosatum,

¶ Boage.

Cloues,
Rosemary
Sass,
Muske,
Lubebes,
Saffron,
Spices.

¶ Diamargarition

Diocinamomum,
Pterisacoticon
Phaborraginatum,
Electuarium latifol.
Dyanthes,
Succarum buglossatu
Electuarium regum.

¶ Camphor.

Violettes,
Margarites,
Jaspe.

Leaf,
Water lylloes,
Loppander,
Moles,
G Diarodō abbatis
Succarum rotatum
Manus chrysit
Dyrrupus violaceus
Mob de rybent dicitur
Terpalandall,
Trocisei de camphoia,
Succarum rotatum
Dyrrupus venustarius

**Cold medicines whiche
comfort the hert.**

Compounds.

Symples.

**Hotte medicines whiche
comfort the stomake.**

Compounds.

G Myntes
Hage
Margetam,
Wormwede
Horehounde
Wysle
Lomyn,
Malyske
Gynger
Waces
G Diatris piperita
Diagalanga
Rosata pouellia
Met rotatum spinatum
Dyanystum
Dyarymytum
Dpacalamentum
Philonium messe
Dpacucurma
Dyalacea

	Moss
	Myolet
	Plantayns
	Neris
	Pomegranates
	Quinces
	Gourdes
	Melons
	Purlane
	Wyneger
Lode medicinell whiche comforst the kyng.	Dyacytanyten succeto,
	Dyathodon abbatis
	Succarum rosatum
	Rob de berberytes
	Rob de rybes
	Uncoorun ypolaces
	Julep rolatum
	Rob de moys
	Triasandale.

Compounds.

Symples.

Note medicines to confort
comforst the kyng.

Compounds.

	Hoppke
	Agalliancye
	Cynamoundre
	Monnewod
	Fumitory
	Fennell
	Unleds
	Dierachinum,
	Theriacum,
	Dyaconis,
	Loufeda anacardium
	Mosa novella
	Dyambe
	Aromaticum rolatum
	Dyachinum.

Sadyce

Lettis

Buerane

Wyolets

Lyuet wort

Camphor

Berbereyes

¶ Diarodabbatis

Tryasan daly,

rob granatou

Ducarum angelum

Ducarum satrum

*Cappares,

Camozyndes,

Bozage,

Bugloss

Cress

Calamint,

Cyme,

Almondes

Anyle,

Fenell

*Dyacapparis,

Dyacalamestrum

Dyacimphum,

*Erysimum

Eudope,

Goutdes,

Lucumets,

Cytrones,

Wynet

*Dyadouig

Trasandall.

Garifrage,

Gromell,

Symples,

Cold medicine, whiche
comforst the herte.

Compoudes,

Symples,

Cold medicine, whiche
comforst the spleene.

Compoudes,

Symples,

Cold medicine, whiche
comforst the spleene.

Compoudes,

Alexander
Symples.

Note medicines whiche
comforst the eynes.

Pettie
Rocket
Spiknard,
Paritorpe.
Juniper.
* Dugalanga.
Cessera magus.
Dyacalamentum.
Dyalacea mesue
Electuarium ducis,
Aromaticum rosatum
Phylanthropos,
Theriaca.

Compoudes.

Symples.

Note medicines whiche
comforst the eynes.

Compoudes.

Symples.

Note medicines whiche
comforst the matrix.

Compoudes.

Water lyllyes,
Letys
Burrlane
Endyue,
White poppy.
Plantayne,
Syrupus menthae
cinnus.
Syrupus acetosus,

Hugwoote,
Rue,
Hage,
Danayne
Bulpolle,
Calaminte,
Myzbe,
Opoponax,
Lynamon,
* Dyacalamentum
Electuarium ducis,
Dyambia melina,
Phylanthropos.

Dynamarpartion
Theriaca magna,
Electuarium de dantio
lauri.

The colde medicines that comfort the raynes, do also comfort the matrix.

Symples.

Note medicines whiche
comfort the ioyntes and
outward partes,

Compounds.

Symples.

Cold medycynes whiche
comfort the iointes and
outward partes,

Hermodactylis,
Maynte Johns herbe,
French garlyke,
Folefote,
Lakkonium,
Cresses,
Orduague,
Digan
Pymrose
Confectio anacardii
Electuarium dynam.,
Oximele italic.,
Oximele squillitissim.

Morell
Syngenes
Letrys
Endyue,
Wyneget
Rosewater
Syrupus neruoso-
rirus.
Syrupus acetosus
Pleura colerum.

C Purgatiue medycynes.

Symples.

These medycynes purge
the head.

Compoundes.

Symples.

These purge the brest
and lyghtes.

Symples.

Medycynes whiche
purge the stomake,

Compoundes.

C Colloquintida.

Agariche,
Aloes,
Lapis lazuli,
Lapis atmentina

Rebuli indi.

C Hierapica.

Hieralogodion
Pillule cochine,
Pillulae aureae,
Pillulae de hyera,

C Hypsope,

Wytchwind,
Agariche,
Lascifulus,
Gladyne
Colloquintida,
Diasene,
Paulinum,
Pillula de agarico.
mesue,

C Aloes,

Wormewod,
Mirabolanes

C Dyappunis,

Stomachum laxatis
num.

Latareticū imperiale,

Hyperapica

Pillule de hyera,

Pillule Stomaticum,

Sue,

Pillulae lauis,

Simples.

Medicynes whiche
purge the lyver.

Membranos

Fumigatory,

Tamarindis,

Gladyn,

Mitrybolani cicutaria,

✓ Dyanthus,

Clerera socalensis

Pillule de reubarbaro
meliae.

Compoundes.

Simples.

✓ These medicynes
purge the spleene.

Compoundes.

✓ Igaricks

Dene,

Blache helebey

Lalamine,

I-Dysalene,

Pillule inde.

Symples.

These purge the stom-
ach and outward mem-
bres.

✓ Hermodactiles,

Turbith,

Oppoponas,

Malgome

Cupheobius,

Lentox,

Wylde cucumber,

Wych fern as growyn

vpon walles,

✓ Electmaria de sun-

co rosarium,

Hamerch,

Benedicta

Hermodactyl,

Pillule de benedicta,

Pillule arthriticas,

Lataretico imperiale

Compoundes.

✓ Womwode,

Tamarindes,

Simpleg.

Scamomy, selenites
Aloes.
Mirabolanes ceras.
Reubarbe. (nes)
Water olchese
Joyce of roses.
Casia fistula,
Vyoletes,
Manna,
Prunes,
Spourge
Witchwynde,
Fumycozy.

These purge choler. ¶ All pilles wherin
is diagredion,
Electuariū de succo
rosarum.

Compoundes.

Diaprunis
Rhabarbarum
Aqua tamarin doſū,
Hiera picra,
Pillule aloes
Electuariū de psilliſo
Pillule alephagine,
Pillule aureat,

¶ Rebulf,
Emblict
Beleric
Mirabolanes,
Agaricke,
Turbiche
G.i. Colloquintida

Simples.

Medecynes whyche
purge the lyder.

Compoundes.

Simples.

These medycynes
purge the spleene.

Compoundes.

Simples.

These purge the stom-
ach and outward mem-
bres.

Compoundes.

Monkeworth
Tamarindis,
Gladyn.

Mrybolani citrum,
Dyapannis.
Cistera farasenita
Pillule de reubarbaro
metue.

Igariche
Deire.
Blache helebor
Lolamine.
I-Dysalene.
Pillule inde.

Hermodactiles.
Turbitz.

Dppoponap.
Walgerme

Cuphebdia,

Lentoy,

Wylde cucumber,
Wych ferne as growen
vpon walles.

Electuarium de sun-
co rosarium,
Hamech,
Benedicta
Hermodactil,
Pillule de benedicta.
Pillule arthriticar,
Catareticb imperiale.

Wespawode,
Tamarindes,

Simples.

Scamomyl
Aloes.
Mirabolanes citri-
Reubarbe. (nes)
Water of chese
Joyce of roses.
Cassia fistula,
Vyoletes,
Manna,
Prunes,
Spourge
Withwynde,
Fumycoxy.

These purge choler. **C**All pilles wherin

is diagredion,
Electuarium de succo
rosarum.

Compoudes.

Diaprunis
Khababarum
Aqua tamarin doſū,
Hierac picra,
Pillule aloes
Electuarium de psilliſo
Pillule alephagine,
Pillule aureat,

Cebulf,
Emblict
Beleric
Mirabolanes,
Agaricke,
Turbithe
G. I. Colloquintida

Simples.

Gladyn,
Been,
Wild cucumer
Hermodactiles
Folefote,
Peper,
Suger
Synger
Centozye
Elder
Helleboze
Dkeferne

These purge flegme

C Benedicta.
Stomaticū laxatū
Theodozicon
Paulinum
Hyperapicra
Pillule archistici
Pillule fetide,
Pillule cochyc
Pillule auree,
Pillule sine quibus,
Hypera archigeuis
Pillule de hermodac
tilis maiozas.
Pillule asayze.

Compoundes.

C Mirabolani indi
Spurge,
Walferne
Laps armenus
Lapis lazulus
Sene,

Simples.

These purge melan-
cholye.

Calamynce
Fumyfery
Blacke helleboze
Saltgemus
Garden saffron
Scicados
Prunes
Wylde rymes
Hypera ruffi
Opasena
Catericū impertale
Dyacatholicon,
Hameche,
Pillule inde
Pillule de lapide la-
zule.

These medycynes
purge and clense the
bloude.

Hoppes
Tamarayndes
Maydenheare
Joyee of roses
Casia
Manna
Fumyfory
Aloes
Lapis lazuli
Reubarbe.

g.ii.

The eppistle of Diocles unto kyng
Antigonus, whiche teacheth a man
to preserue hym selfe
in health.



P so much that youre grace
beyng now somwhat runne
in yeares(most noble Prince
Antigonus)is endued wyth
knowledge aboue other hym
ges and that in all partes of
Philosophy & the artes called Mathematica
recall wherin your grace hath wonderfull
ly profited: I thought that parte of Philoso
phy whiche teacheth a man to preserue
hym selfe in helth not worthy to be dyspy
sed and left vntouched of your regal maiest
ye, wherfore I thought it necessari to de
clare vnto your maiestye in this Eppistle,
the causes of dyuerse dyseases with the sig
nes and tokens whiche go before the same
and last of all the remedyes wherwith the
same maye be healed and cured for lyke as
there is no raginge and hydeous tempest
wythout sume manifest and open sygnes,
which declare the same to folowe, wherby
men whiche haue knowledge, & be lerned
in the Arcane and pryuy worfes of natur
do so prouyde for them selues that they be
sure from all perylles and ioperdyes that
maye

may ensue, so is ther nokynd of deseale or
sicknesse that maye infecte any membre of
mannes bodye but that hathe before suche
evident sygnes and tokens that it maye
easlye knowen to folow. Therfore your
grace puttynge your trust and confidence
in those our preceptes may easlye attayne
to the perfecte and absolute knowledge of
all thyngeſ.

Fyrst of all I haue deuyded the body of
man vnto fourre partes, that is to say, the
heade, the brest, the bely, & the bladder.
These sygnes and tokens do declare whent
any kind of disease is about to infecte the
head, daselyng in the eyes, the headache,
heuynesse of the browes, a noyse in the ea-
res, prickinge in the temples, the eyes to
water in the morning & the kyngre to sayle
wyth dulnesse or wante of smellynge and
the lyftynge vp of the gummes.

Wher thou doest perceyue any suche
tokens it is the best remedy to purge and
clense the head (and that wyth no purga-
tive) but wyth fyue vices of wyne made
of wetherid grapes, or of new wyne sodde
tyl halle be wassed away therwyth, thou
shalt walſe thy meuch fallynge, and gar-
garyſe it therin tyll the head be purged of
degme therin contyned, and thys is the
easpest remedy for all dysealsys in the head
Also it were very good and helþful of the
pacient fallyng wolde eat a quantite of

mustard whiche hane bene macerate & stee-
ped in water and hony myngled toguther,
& gagarrisshag the same wold draw downe
the humors contained in the head, but first
of all you most take heede the heade be con-
red tyll it beate, wherby the slumy flegme
may be made more apece and merte to flowe
downe to the mouth.

Nowe of the contrary parte, whoso des-
pyseth these sygnes & tokenes shalbe trou-
bled wylch these deseases, or one of them, y
ophthalmie, the perle in the eyes, brekynge
out aboue the eares, poukes or weles i the
necke, the consumpcion in the brayne, hei-
uisnesse in the head, the squinsie, wormes
whiche rase the heare, the paynes in the
flape that couerech the wynde pype, y fal-
lyng of the heare, scabbes or vlers in the
head, and the cork aches.

You may percevye by these tokenes yf
any man is lyke to be deseased aboue the
breast or no, fyrrst a swete throught all the
body and breast, the tong to ware roughe
or thycke, the spytel to be saltie or bitter in
taste or chosricke, sodeyne paynes in the sy-
des or shulders wylch out manyfeste occasi-
on, of cyaning muche watchyng, suffoca-
cyones, thurte after sleape, great sadnesse
coldnesse in the breast and a shakynge in
armes and handes, and the deseases therol-
ensuing you may auoide wylch pat breking
after a meane supper, wylchout receyving
any

any medecyne. Also it is very good to bo
myt fastynge.

Therefore let hym that wold vomet eate
Radyshe, Towne cresses, Koket Mustards
or purlane, & afterwarde drynke warme
water and he shall vomyt furthwych, but
he that setteth the lytell by these presagges &
sygnes oughte to feare these dyseases, the
pleurisy, paynes in the longes, melancho-
licall madnesse, sharpe agues, the phrensis
the lethargy, and a burninge ague wych
peskyng.

Whan the belly shalbe dyseased, sumis
of the sygnes do comenly appere before,
the throwes and paynes in the bely, mea-
tes and drynkes to come byter, heuinesse
in the knees, colde stifnesse in the ioyntes,
werynesse of all the bodye wthout any oc-
casyon, lacke of sences in the legges and
easy feuers, Nowe when anye of these to-
kens do appere it is best to make the belly
softe and loose wth some kinde of dyette &
wth no purging medycyne, for it is leasste
to operdye to use suche thynges that a man
maye skant erre in, as bettes sod wth wa-
ter & hony, sodde garlyke, malowes, doc-
kes, or mercurye and swete meres made wth
hony, for all these thynges do mollifye the
bely, but if any of the forsayde sygnes be
manifest or endure longe adde to the same
decoccyons the ioyce of bastard myrra
for therby it shalbe sweeter and more
g. llll,

some. Also Colewortes sod in a great quantite of water, or four ounces of the ioyce therof receyued wyth honye and salt, is very good, and of no lesse effect, is the water of the decoction of Cythepeasen or hyster fetch dronke fastynge. But they which thinke these signes to be of none effecte, as oftentymes dyseased w^t these syckenesses, haue in the bely, painnes in the bowelles the lymenter, ilica passio whiche is a dysease in the smale guttes, the ciatica, the feuer tertyan. þ goute in the feare, þ a poplerye the hemorehoydes, and the ioynte syckenesse.

All dyseases of the bladder, be knowē by these tokenes, to be very fui after lytle meat greate in flatyons, much belchynge the pale colour of al þ body, heauy or sad sleape, bryne wane of colour, and great paynes in the making therof, wyth swellynge about the preuy membres, after which tokenes it is good to vse odoriferouse thynges whiche moue bryne as the rotes of Fenel or perell whiche haue bene steeped a whyle in good & odoriferous wharte wyne of þ whiche let the patyent take euery mornings fastynge thre vnces w^t the water of yelows carettes or louage or enula campana, for they be of lyke operation, & of no lesse efficacay is the water wherin Chiches haue bene steeped in if it be dronke wyth wine. But whoso doth lyghelye passouer these tokēs shal loke for some of these diseases, þ hidropsy þ bignesse of

of the spleene paynes in the lyuer, the stome
paynes in the raynes, the strangurye, and
the distention of the bely. And here it is to
be noted that in al these signes before reher-
sed, we ought to minister gentle and easye
medecines to chyldeyn, and to such as be el-
der, medecines that be of moze strong ope-
racyon and greater efficacye.

Nowe I entende bresly to declare vnto
your maiestis the two turninges of þ sone
called in latyn solstitia (at whiche tymes
such thinges do comenli chance) and what
meates your grace shal vse or abstaine frō,
in eyther of them taking my begynning at
the wynter turninge.

The wynter turne.

The wynter turne do rewmes & hu-
midite encrease in manes bodys till þ þ wyr-
spring equinoctiall, therfore it is good to turne,
eate whote meates & to drinke swet wines. bout th
& especially with wyld margeram, and also day of
þe cember to vse the company of women.

Therbe from the wynter turning to the
springe equinoctiall nynty dayes.

The springe tyme equinoctiall!

Frō the springe equinoctiall vnto the ry-
sing of þ seuen sterres called virgiliae, dorch equino-
ctiall flegme & swete corruptiō of þ blond'engen is þ.
dze in mans body, & for þ cause it is good to vse moist & carre meates, to exercisile þ bo-
dy, & not to absteyne frō womē, frō þ sprig
equinoctial to þ risinge of pleiades be. xlvi.
dayes.

The

CThe rynginge of the seuen sterres.
the seven **C**holer and bister matter beryth rule in
man frō this tyme vnto the somer turning
egilia or therfore vse meates þ be swete, larakine, be
þ son ware of acies venerral from the risyng of
out þt pletades vnto þ somer tyme be. xlvi. dayes.
þ of may

CThe sommer turynginge.

CAt this tyme is melancholye augmented
þyl the heruest equinoctial, therfore drinke
me is a cold water & smell odoriferouse thinges,
at. z. of ly, whē as for venus you most eyther vse it mode-
lone en racyly, or erchew it biterly, we haue to the
th the heruest equinoctial nynty & thre dayes.
abbe.

CThe heruest equinoctiall.

CFlegme & thyne flurions obounde from
this tyme to the setting of the seuen sterres
equis- therfore it is good to purge the humoures
tial to moist meates, to perbrake nothing at al to
þt þ 14 or to stop the flurions & to eate al carte and
Septē- moist meates, to perbrake nothing at al to
when þ exercise þ body & to stie wome, frō whiche
entreeþ tyme to þ setting of þ seuen sterres be. xxxvi.
halace. dayes.

CThe setting of the seuen sterres.

CFrō this tyme to þ winter turning doth
seven sterres set flegme bere dominiā in man, therfore you
þe son most eate fat & byttier thynges, drinke swet
þoneþre wines, and exercycle the body, from the ga-
ynge downe of the. viii sterres vntil the wyn-
ter turne be syue and fourty dayes.

Finis.



C The table of thyg boke.

A Gaynst the fallyng of heare	ca. i.
A To take away heare	cap. ii.
To heale postules or weles in y head.	ca. iii.
Agaynst forgetfulnes	cap. iiiii.
Agaynst the frensyne	cap. vi.
Agaynst the headach	cap. vii.
Agaynst the rewme	cap. viii.
Agaynst the giddynesse of the head.	ca. viii.
Agaynst the headach whiche cometh of to muche watchynges	cap. ix.
Agaynst fallyng euell	cap. x.
Agaynst madnes called mansa	cap. xi.
To heale all diseases in the eyes	cap. xii.
Agaynst dymnes of the syght	cap. xiii.
For all paynes in the eares and deafnes.	
Cap.	xiv.
To take awaye the Morpheus and King- wormes	cap. xv.
Agaynst the toothake	cap. xvi.
To stoppe bloud at the nose	ca. xvii.
To heale the Paulsey	ca. xviii.
For hoisenesse & all fautes in the speche, & for the Cough.	cap. xix.
Agaynst spitting of blouds	cap. xx.
For the sodayne debilitie of the vitall spi- rites compyng of emptiness	ca. xxi.
Agaynst yelking and belking	cap. xxi.
For all diseases in the lyghtes	cap. xxii.
Agaynst the pleurisie	cap. xxiii.
To make a man laryngue	cap. xxv.
To binden or make one costiffe	ca. xxvi.

- A**gaynst the colyke and fretting of the gut
tes ca. xxviii
To kyll wormes in the belly ca. xxviii
To stop the flare of þ hemeroydes. ca. xxix
To heale þ desease called temalmus which
is a desyre to go to the stole wþtout auoy-
dung of any thynge cap. xxx
To heale the Emorodes, beyng exstante &
osillours in the fundament cap. xxxi
Against the cuming furth of the arsegur.
Cap. xxxii
To heale the stopping or opilacion in the
liver cap. xxxiii
Agaynst the dropys cap. xxxiv
To heale all diseases in the splene ca. xxxv
Agaynst the yellow taundes cap. xxxvi
Agaynst the stoppinge in the raynes the
stone, and dysease of the bladder ca. xxxvii
Against the strangurion ca. xxxviii
To heale vlcers & biles of the yarde ca. xxxix
For them that canot hold ther water ca. xl
Agaynst the swelling of the coddes. ca. xli
Agaynst the swellyng of the yarde ca. xlii
To asswage fleschly lust cap. xliii
Agaynst the hardnesse and apostem of the
matyre cap. xliii
To prouoke the floures cap. xlv
To stoppe the floures cap. xlvi
Agaynst the suffocacion of the matry cal-
led the moder cap. xlvi
To make a woman conceyue ca. xlviij
Agaynst the swelling of the tetes through
abundance of mylke cap. xlviij

Remedies against hard delyuerance of chyldren.	cap. I
For the paynes of the delyuerance of the chyld.	cap. II
Agaynst the goute soynt sycknesse and sciatica	cap. III
Agaynst ruptures and breakynges ca. liii	
Agaynst an ague that holdeth a man on day.	cap. lvi
Agaynst the brennyng age w	cap. lv
Against the tertian feuer	cap. lvii
To heale a quotidian feuer	cap. lviii
For the quartayne age w	cap. lviiii
Agaynst a carbuncle	cap. lix
To heale the mesels	cap. lx
To hele a fistula or hollow ulcer	cap. lxi
Agaynst the scabbe & french pockes ca. lxxii	
Agaynst gladules & kurnels.	cap. lxxiiii
To take away wartes	cap. lxxviiii
To hele burnynges of fyre	cap. lxxv
Agaynst the disease called wildfyre ca. lxxvi	
To drawe out arowe heades or thornes that sticke in the body.	ca. lxxviiii
Agaynst bruslynge.	ca. lxxviii
To cure beastes y be hurt or seke.	ca. lxxix
Against dronkennes	cap. lxx
Agaynst werynelle	cap. lxxi
A dynke for wounded parsons.	cap. lxxii
A dynke against the fistule	cap. lxxiiii
To purge choleryke humors downwarde cap.	lxxviiii.
To purge melancoly humors	lxxviii.
To purge choler adust	

- Agaynst the colyke and fretting of the gat
tes ca. xxviii
- To Kyll wormes in the belly ca. xxviii
- To stop the flare of þ hemeroydes. ca. xxix
- To heale þ desease called temasmus which
is a desyre to go to the stole wþchout any
dysing of any chynge cap. xxx
- To heale the Emeyordes, beyng erstante &
ostillours in the fundament cap. xxxi
- Against the cuming furth of the arsegut.
Cap. xxxii
- To heale the stopping or opilacion in the
liner cap. xxxiii
- Agaynst the dropsy cap. xxxiv
- To heale all diseases in the splene ca. xxxv
- Agaynst the yelow taundes cap. xxxvi
- Agaynst the stoppinge in the raynes the
stone, and dysease of the bladder ca. xxxvii
- Against the strangurion ca. xxxviii
- To heale vlcers & biles of the yard ca. xxxix
- For them that canot hold ther water ca. xl
- Agaynst the swelling of the coddes. ca. xli
- Agaynst the swellyng of the yarde ca. xlii
- To allwage fleshly lust cap. xliii
- Agaynst the hardnesse and apostem of the
matryre cap. xliii
- To prouoke the floures cap. xlvi
- To stoppe the floures cap. xlvi
- Agaynst the suffocation of the matrix cal-
led the moder cap. xlviij
- To make a woman conceyue ca. xlviij
- Agaynst the swelling of the tetes through
much abundance of mylke cap. xlviij

Remedies agaisthe hard delyueraunce of chyldren.	cap. i
Fox the paynes of the delyueraunce of the chyld.	cap. ii
Agaisthe goute soynt sycknesse and sciatica	cap. iii
Agaist ruptures and breakynges ca. liii	
Agaist an ague that holdeth a man one day.	cap. liiii
Agaist the brennyng agew	cap. lv
Agaist the tertian feuer	cap. lvi
To heale a quotidian feuer	cap. lvii
Fox the quartayne agew	cap. lviii
Agaist a carbuncle	cap. lix
To heale the mesels	cap. lx
To hele a fistula oz holow ulcer	cap. lxi
Agaist the scabbe & french pockes ca. lxii	
Agaist gladules & kurnels.	cap. lxiii
To take away warts	cap. lxiii
To hele burnynges of fyze	cap. lxv
Agaist the disease called wildfyze ca. lxvi	
To drake out arowe heades oz thornes that sticke in the body.	ca. lxvii
Agaist brusynge.	ca. lxviii
To cure beastes y be hurt oz seke.	ca. lxix
Agaist dronkennes	cap. lxx
Agaist werynesse	cap. lxxi
A dynke fox wounded parsons.	cap. lxxii
A dynke against the fistule	cap. lxxiii
To purge choleryke humors downwarde cap.	lxxiiii.
To purge melancoly humors	cap. lxxv
To purge choler adust	cap. lxxvi

- A purgacion agaynst the cotyan feuer;**
 cap. lxxvii
To purge flegme in a quotidian. ca. lxxviii
A purgacion against a quotidian of swete
flegme. cap. lxxix
A purgacyō agaynst a quotidian of sharp
flegme. cap. lxxxi
To purge choler in a tercian ca. lxxxii
A purgation agaynst a tercian of yellow
choler. cap. lxxxii
Agaynst a symples or doble terciā ca. lxxxiii
Against a tercian of red choler ca. lxxxiii
Against a quartain of bēet choler ca. lxxxv
Against a quartayn in autume or haruest
 cap. lxxxvi
Again a quartayne of naturall melācholy
 cap. lxxxvii
A poēson agaynst a quartayn. cap. lxxxviii
A confection of pilles agaynst eyel humo.
 cap. lxxxix
Agaynst the heuines in the head. ca. lxxx.

- C The fable of the aphorismes.**
Of the dysposyciōs of the head. cap.i
Of the lethargy cap.ii
Of þ paynes in þ head called subeth ca.iii
Of too much watchyng ca.iii
Of the palsey cap.iv
Of madnes called melancholia. cap.vi
Of ragyng madnes cap.vii
Of the fallyng eyel cap.viii
Of the eyseale in the synowes cap. ix

Of dyconsynes in the heade	cap. x
Of the membres beyng set awry	cap. xi
Of the dysposycyon of the eyes	cap. xii
Of the dispospcion of the eares	cap. xiii
Of the dysposycyōs of the nose.	cap. xiiii
Of the bledyng of the nose	cap. xv
Of neslynge	cap. xvi
Of the dispacion of the mouth.	cap. xvii
Of the dyseases in the teeth	cap. xviii
Of the grefes in the throte	cap. xix
Of the brest and lyghtes	cap. xx
Of bloud spycynge	cap. xxi
Of the plury syse	cap. xxiij
Of the consumption or ptysyke	cap. xxvij
Of the dysposycyon of þ herc	cap. xxvijij
Of the pappes.	cap. xxvii
Of the stomake	cap. xxviii
Of the dyseases in the lyuer	cap. xxix
Of the gaule and splene	cap. xxx
Of all kynde of flurions	ca. xxx
Of the fundament	cap. xxxi
Of the dysposition of the raynes	cap. xxxi
Of the dysease of the bladder	cap. xxxii
Of the membres of generation in men.	xxxiii.
cap.	xxxiii.
Of the membres of generation in wemen.	xxxiv.
cap.	xxxv.
Of the disposition of the outward membres	xxxvi.
Cap.	xxxvii.
Of feuiers and agewes.	ca. xxxvii
Of the diet to be obserued in agues.	ca. xxxvii
xxxvii,	

The

C The table of the compound medycynes.

F or al dyseases in the heade	cap.i
For paynes in the eares	cap.ii
For the paynes in the eyes	cap.iii
For the desease of the face	cap.iiii
For the diseases in þ mouth & throte	ca.v
For the morpheþ & yelow iandes.	cap.vi
For al dyseases in the stomake	cap.vii
For the dyspositions in the hert	cap.viii
For all dyseases in the lyuer	cap.ix
For the paynes in the longes	cap.x
For all diseases in the splene	cap.xi
For the payn of the backe and sides	ca.xii
For all paynes in the guttes & entraylles.	
Cap.	xiii
For all paynes in the raynes and bladder	
Cap.	xiv
For all dyseases in the matrix	cap.xv
For the emozrhoydes	cap.xvi
For the goute and syatica	cap.xvii
For all woundes	cap.xviii
For all agues	ca.xix
For the corruption in the four	ca.xx.

CImpryned at London in saynt
Markyns Paryshe in the bynetre,
þpon the thre Crane wharfe
by Willyam Coplande.



ap. i
ap. ii
p. iii
.iii
ca. v
o. vi
.vii
bii
o. ix
p. x
o. xi
rid
es.
iit
ver
iit
p
rbi
ni
iit
p.
it
p.